MUSEUM, AMERICAN

FOR NOVEMBER, 1788.

The VISITANT.

308

331

310 315 317

325

331

338

366

377

341

346

347

348

349

250 roid

ibid

ibid

ibid

351

354

356

332

334

320

323

327

868

377

357

360

365

371

383 bid

(Continued from page 320.)

No. VI. On modefly, bashfulness, diffidence, and the contrary quali-

WHY do we diflike the man who expects from us too great a regard to his own merit? I think the answer is obvious, because, by preferring himself, he undervalues us; feltlove immediately takes the alarm, and refuses his demand. Forwardness is like a painter, who would point out to us the beauties of his own performance; but we choose rather to discover them ourselves, that our admiration may feem to arise from our own discernment. The opposite quality to this is modesty, a term that bears sometimes a very vague signification; which is owing, in some measure, to this, that its appearance is frequently counterfaired by qualities of a different counterfeited by qualities of a different nature. The terms, modesty, bashfulness, and diffidence, are often used indiscriminately; it may not be amis, therefore, to enquire into the origin, nature, and merit of the qualities to which they properly belong.

The duties of humility may be divided into two forts; the first are those which forbid us to entertain too high an opinion of our own perfections; the others enjoin a proper sense of our failures and imperfections. Upon these branches of humility, are founded the two first of the abovementioned qualities. Modesty is that virtue which keeps us from expecting, as a right, the effects and veneration which our good qualities feem to deferve: and it is evident that modelly must appear universally amiable, because goodwill and approbation are a tribute in our own power, and we choose to bestow them as we please. As modelly is founded on humility, fo they are inseparably connected; we cannot form the idea of an humble Vol. IV. No. V. man, without supposing him, at the fame time, modest; nor of a modest man, without supposing him humble; for he, who has a proper sense of his own merits, will not challenge an undue effeem for them, and his not doing this is a fure evidence that he has

a proper sense of them.

Bathfulness is that quality which discovers to men the sense we have of our own failures and imperfections. The vice directly opposed to it is impudence. The bashful man is ashamed pudence. of his faults; but the impudent man is not sensible of them. Bashfulness is frequently effeemed a foible; which may eafily be accounted for, because it supposes some fault, without which it would not exist; but I choose rather to call it a virtue, for we are pleased to see men conscious of their defects, and this acknowledgment is the best apology they can make for them. Sometimes, however, we are fenfible of all the appearances of bashfulness, without any fault in ourselves which can give rife to them. This proceeds from sympathy; we suppose ourfelves in the lituation of the person who occasions our confusion, and have the fame fenfations which we think he ought to feel.

I think modesty and bashfulness may be always known from each other by the dislinction I have laid down, viz. that the latter produces in us the difagreeable idea of some defect which occalions it, and therefore gives us pain, although it is, at the fame time, en-gaging; but the former gives us a pleafure, which is not attended with this disagreeable idea. And this leads me to observe, that our admiration of bashfulness extends no farther than to this fingle good quality; but we cannot admire modelly, without admiring, at the same time, those virtues from

which it derives its value.

The other quality, which has paffed for modelly, is diffidence; this is too

weak a fense of any good quality we polless, and an insufficiency to call it forth to action. Diffidence is never to be allowed a virtue, but a weak-ness, because it supprelles a man's virtue, and hides it from the world, even when he has a mind to exert hunfelf. A celebrated writer has observed, that "modesty is, to the other virtues in a man, what shade in a picture is to the parts of the thing represented; it makes all the other beauties appear conspictious, which would otherwise appear but a wild heap of colours."
But then it is necessary that this shade in our actions should be very justly applied; whereas diffidence renders it too flrong .- In this case it hides our good qualities, inflead of shewing them to advantage. The vice directly op-polite to dislidence is presumption. They both occasion disagreeable senfations; but with this difference, that the uneafiness produced by the first, is in favour of the person for whom we feel it; but that which we receive from the other, is attended with a dif-like of him who causes it. Modelly and confidence pollels the medium of these two opposite extremes; the former being more allied to diffidence, and the latter to prefumption; confidence may engage respect; but mo-

defly adds to respect the more valuable acquisitions of love and esteem.

These qualities, which I have been examining, are frequently mistaken for one another, and hence it happens that fuch very different ideas are expref-fed by the word—modelly. If a man declines speaking his fentiments, in company, upon subjects which he is not acquainted with, it is afcribed to his great modelty; another confesses, by a blush, that he is at a loss how to acquit himself properly, and we immediately call him very modest; such a one (as it is faid) would be very agreeble, if it were not for his modelly; and many a man loses every opportunity of pushing his fortune in life, because, forfooth, nature has made him ex-tremely modest. No wonder, then, that in many cases, modesty is esteem-ed an indifferent and even unfortunate endowment; hence, people conclude that it is possible for a man to be too modest; and, to avoid that imputation, they frequently run into those vices which are thomost remote from it. I must request my fair readers in

particular, to make a proper diffindi. on between modelly and those qualities which affume its appearance; because I have known many of their men humble devotees think themselves are complished gallants, for no other reaso but because they are not too model Flavia pities some shamefaced fello because he is too modest-for (fa she) it is a disadvantage to the your Belvidero concludes from this man. that modefly is a quality that will no ver recommend him to the fair fex he gets rid, as fall as he can, of wha little share nature has beslowed on him: he takes every opportunity of affroning virtuous women; and is pleafedio find that he is not too modell, but admirably calculated to please the lades, Favillo values himself because he excels in what he thinks conflitutes a clever fellow; he drinks, he swears, he wenches, and would not, for the world, that his miffrefs should think him deficient in any of these accomplishments, left the should despile him for being too modest. A young fellow is raugh, that, to qualify himself for the company of the fair fex, he should ruba little brass on his face, as the exprehon is, left he should be laughed at a too modest. Now it is obvious, that many, judging too hallily fromapearances, will be apt to conclude that whatever pretentions may be made for form's sake—the ladies themselve

An entire indifference to the esten and approbation of the world, has frequently assumed the appearance of tha amiable quality I am speaking of Modesly is a virtue, because it sheds a lustre on all the virtues of the mind; but this must needs be a vice, since a naturally tends to destroy them. The man who challenges our admiration, and he that shews himself indifferent to it, are offensive from the same prociple, viz, that of self-love; the former affronts us by insisting on it as he right; the latter by thinking it as the contributions.

worth courting.

The universal sense of the worldin favour of modesty, may appear from this reslexion; that when a man seems forward to discover the opinion he entertains of his own good qualities, the endeavour to observe in him some imperfections, and are always ready to place him in the most unfavourable light. On the other hand, we are ever

attentive and take those exc bitious of gratify or ways ope it is oppo powerful

Model good qua the other lities to e they ima nay, they the most is the pr imagine which v comes hy you have delty, th the orat or, if the eloquenc ed by thi pear to b mittance Pr de ane they may

I am

modelty

method

fociety,

ments to versatio founded fpring o obilinac mies to proud n himfelf, than he too me them le to. Bt himfelf, other m own go compan fentime he is co cover | taken, of the f tion to his equa feriors ter is a ties of

kenho

attentive to the merit of a modelt man, and take a pleasure in discovering those excellencies which he is not ambitious of exposing—In doing this, we gratify our love of justice, which always operates strongly, unless where it is opposed by felf-love or some other powerful principle.

diffindi.

: because

eir moil

elves ac-

nerrealq

model

d fello

for (far

he your

from thi

will no

fair fex;

of what on him:

affront-

pleafedio

but ad-

ne ladies.

se he ex-

tes a cle-

vears, he ne world,

him deh-

Ihments,

eing too

taught,

he com-

ild ruba

express.

ned at as

obvious,

from ap-

onclude

be made

emfelve

e effect

has fre-

of that

ing of

theds a

e mind;

fince i

1. The

uration,

lifferen

ne prii-

the for-

it as his

at not

world in

r from

n feems

he en-

es, the

fome

eady to

ourable

ra ever

Modefly flamps a value upon every good quality that a man can posses; on the other hand, suppose the same qualities to exist without this virtue, and they immediately lofe all their valuemay, they are frequently changed into the most odious vices. How amiable is the practice of piety! But if you imagine it deflitute of that modelly which vaunteth not itself, piery becomes hypocrify, and, instead of a faint, you have a pharisee. Without modelly, the pholosopher is a cynic, and the orater nothing but a vain babbler; or, if the precepts of the former, and eloquence of the latter, are not adorned by this virtue, they must at least appear to be fo; they mult fue for admittance into the mind, not demand it, Pr de and obstinacy keep the door; and

they may be courted, but not forced. I am persuaded, that to cultivate modely would be the most effectual method to improve the pleafures of fociety, by removing many impediments to useful and entertaining conversation. The opposite quality is founded on pride, and the genuine offfpring of them both are arrogance and obstinacy—the most inveterate ene-mies to focial intercourse. As the proud man has too high an opinion of himself, he will demand more respect than he really deferves; as he thinks too meanly of others, he will shew them less respect than they are entitled to. But as the modest man knows himself, and pays a due deference to other men, he will never fet up his own good qualities as the object of his company's admiration, nor think his fentiments a flandard for others; when he is contradicted, he is willing to difcover his miffake, and if he is miftaken, to acknowledge it. The temper of the former thews idelf in prefumption to his superiors, in haughtiness to his equals, and in infolence to his inferiors; but the behaviour of the latter is adorned with the oppointe qualities of fubmillion, respect, and condekention. In thorr, modelly recommends us to all men, because it pleases all; and it cannot fail to please all; fince in every instance it compliments their judgment. It is necessary every where, and at all times; nothing can excuse the want of it—Without it even our good qualities become odious, and virtue is nothing but a name.

Modesty is reckoned more indispensably necessary in the fair part of our species, and its opposite qualities are in them much more conspicuous than in us. In a future paper I shall take occasion to consider the reason of this difference, and to infer from the principles I have laid down, some observations which should have an influence on their behaviour in life. L.

Philadelphia, March 7, 1768.

ATTICUS.

(Continued from page 318.)
No. V. Various characters.

HERE are many mittakes in deportment and conduct, among fuch of our acquaintance, as, on many accounts, we highly value, which it is not often eafy to mention to the perfons most immediately concerned therein; and yet fuch as we with were more the subjects of their confideration; as I have affumed the talk of giving, now and then, a little gentle admonition, it may not be amifs, to attempt to thew fuch features, as I have hinted at, in a kind of perspective to my readers; perhaps, they may fee a likeness of something in themselves, which hath hitherto been overlooked, and which, to be amended, only requires a closer attention; but I guard against any applications to the grief or injury of any other persons. I dislike personal fatire, and utterly abhor detraction; nor could any thing fooner make me throw away my pen, than to be made, or counted the vehicle of illwill or defamation. I endeayour to draw from human nature, athilted, I acknowledge, by observations on a variety of mixed companies, and thro' a numerous acquaintance; but without intending any one character to reprelent any particular person, either living or dead: and these remarks, I beg my reader to carry with him, though my future papers, as well as the prefent.

Emilius is a man of established character, as to morals, and has many good qualities; yet in his conversation and business, he assumes an air of importance and self-sufficiency, that is a barrier against any intimacies even with fuch, as, on fome occasions, he would be glad to place confidence in; so that though in his younger days, he made an acquaintance with a few per-fons who continue to shew him some regard, he knows nothing of the pleafures and benefits which arise from real friendship; and, as his present habit of behaviour forbids almost the approach of any new acquaintance, what will he do, if he outlives the present set? One would think the Support which a man wants on fo many emergencies in the decline of life, would be a fufficient inducement to Emilius, to be more affable in his manners, and more susceptible of trust in some fellow beings of his own fex, or of forming a more tender connexion with fome worthy woman, where he might enjoy all the sweet inter-courses of friendship, without suspicion of felfishness or danger of deception.

Tendrus is so much alive to the kindest sensations, that he embraces every acquaintance with the openness and warmth that is only due to tried friendship; hence he is often feen to take part with the unprincipled and worthless; he gives credit to the false and designing; he is deceived frequently by the cunning impollor, and when he perceives it, has understanding enough to determine to be more upon his guard; yet again and again, by specious pretences, the milkiness of his nature is imposed upon, and with abilities and a disposition which would endear Tendrus to the intimacy of the most worthy, he becomes the dupe of the sharper, and the companion of the debauched! How shall Tendrus learn more prudence and resolution? examining into the characters of those who intrude upon his good nature, and push themselves into connexions which are fo injurious to him : then enquire of his judicious friends, how they manage to keep fuch vermin at a proper distance; and refolve, however unpalatable, to take their prescriptions and advice.

How can the most niggardly disposi-

tion be reconciled with the love of oftentation? Ask Crito, who in his conversation pretends to great tendernels for people in diffrels; will talk in raptures of the public fpirited fchemes of our hospital and the better. ing-house, and praise, with seeming ardor, the goodness of any individual, who sends liberal assistance to the poor, when he cafually hears of it : but if you look into the lifts of public donations, you will not find Crito's name there; and if any opportunity offers of know. ing his private conduct, he will be found to be wholly intent upon increafing his heap, and very careful not to part with any thing, unless a trifle may fometimes escape (when he is feen) to filence the voice of the clamorous beggar. If Crito would renounce either his coverousness, or his fondness for appearing to be what he is not, there might be room to hope for a cure of his other diffempers : but while he retains both, what can be done to help him?

Timon, with a capacity, which, properly employed, would acquire the love and veneration of a large family, and an extensive circle of acquaintance, is despited at home, and dreaded abroad. He feems to wonder fometimes why it is so! It is because he is either ill-natured, or affects such behavour as makes him counted fo, Inflead of affociating dignity with eate, at his table, and among his dependents, he is auflere, freuful, and un forgiving; when one mistake or fask is committed, it reminds him of many former ones, which the culprit is to be reproached with. Nor is this treatment confined only to the view of his own family; it often breaks out before flrangers. Can it be any cault of wonder, that fuch a man is frequently complaining for want of good fervants? When Timon vifus any of his acquaintances, he is always dicovering fomething amifs, either greater or leffer matters, for none elcape him; and this not only furnified while there, often very disagreeable to those who are faulted, but to repeat when he goes to another house; this returns, by fome channel or other, to the knowledge of the first family, who are further irritated at being the subject of his remarks behind they

backs, he is no But en culous natute racter.

A ferio

E

4 0

childr is a fu haps, howev the ab uncert they a nels o flance them greatl which more If you that y will 1 influe duct i form every numb which **fpcas** or ab of ac in; n any r firain Bu

this. opporting the bowe is felt there luftra. Here give haps mend flanc.

ing li

backs. And yet Timon wonders that he is not beloved by his neighbours! But enough of this subject: the ridiculous and mischievous effects of ill-nature cannot be described in one character.

ATTICUS.

Philadelphia, May 25, 1767.

re of of.

o in his

it tender-

will talk

fpirited e better.

feeming

dividual, he poor,

at if you

e there;

f know-

will be

pon in-

careful unless a

nen he is

the cla-

re-

s, or his what he

to hope

ers : bot

can be

which,

family,

mtance,

aded a-

r fome-

ause be

uch be-

sed fo.

y with

his de-

and un-

or fault f many

is to be

s treat-

w of ha

y cause

18 fre-

of good

its any

ays du-

her in

one el-

milhe

recable

to re-

other,

family,

ing the

they

Aferies of letters on education. Afcribed to the rev. John Witherspoon, president of Princeton college.

Continued from page 315.

LETTER V.

LET us now proceed to confider more fully what it is to form children to piety by example, This is a fubject of great extent, and, perhaps, of difficulty. The difficulty, however, does not confill either in the abitrulenels of the arguments, or uncertainty of the facts upon which they are founded, but in the minutenels or trifling nature of the circumflances, taken separately, which makes them often either wholly unnoticed or greatly undervalued. It is a subject, which, if I millake not, is much more early conceived than explained. If you have it constantly in your mind, that your whole vilible deportment will powerfully, though infentibly, influence the opinions and future conduct of your children, it will give a form or colour, if I may speak so, to every thing you fay or do. There are numberless and nameless inflances, in which this reflexion will make you speak, or refrain from speaking, add, or abiliain from, some circumilances of action, in what you are engaged in; nor will this be accompanied with any reluctance in the one case, or confiraint in the other.

But I must not content myself with this. My profeshon gives me many opportunities of observing, that the impression made by general truths, however justly stated or fully proved, is seldom strong or tasting. Let me therefore descend to practice, and illustrate what I have said by examples, Here again a disficulty occurs. If I give a particular instance, it will perhaps operate no farther than recommending a like conduct in circumstances the same, or perfectly similar. For example, I might say, in speaking to the disadvantage of absent per-

fons, I beseech you never fail to add the reason why you take such liberty, and indeed never take that-liberty at all, but when it can be justified upon the principles of prudence, candor, and charity. A thing may be right in itself, but children should be made to fee why it is right. This is one in flance of exemplary caution, but if I were to add a dozen more to it, they would only be detached precepts; whereas I am anxious to take in the whole extent of edifying example. In order to this, let me range or divide what I have to fay, under diffinel heads. A parent who wishes that his example should be a speaking lesson to hischildren, should order at so as to convince them, that he confiders re-ligion as necessary, respectable, amiable, profitable, and delightful. I am fentible that some of these characters may feem to nearly allied, as scarcely to admit of a diffinction, Many parts of a virtuous conduct fall under more than one of these denominations. Some actions perhaps deferve all the epithets here mentioned, without exceptio and without prejudice one of another. But the diffinetions feem to me very uleful, for there is certainly a class of actions which may be faid to belong peculiarly, or at least eminently, to each of these different heads. By taking them separately, therefore, it will ferve to point out more fully the extent of your duty, and to fuggelt it when it would not otherwife occur, as well as to let the obligation to it in the ffronger light,

1. You should, in your general deportment, make your children per-ceive that you look upon religion as absolutely necessary. I place this first, because it appears to me first both in point of order and force, I am far from being against taking all pains to thew that religion is rational and honourable in itself, and vice the contrary; but I despise the foolishrefinement of those, who, through fear of making children mercenary, are for being very sparing of the mention of heaven or hell. Such conduct is apt to make them conceive, that a neglect of their duty is only falling thort of a degree of honour and advantage, which, for the gratification of their pathons, they are very willing to relinquish. Many parents are much more ready to tell their children such or such a thing is mean, and not like a gentleman, than to warn them that they will thereby incur the displeature of their Maker. But when the practices are really and deeply criminal, as in swearing and lying, it is quite improper to rest the matter there. I admit that they are both mean, and that justice ought to be done to them in this respect, but I contend that it should only be a secondary consideration.

Let not human reasonings be put in the balance with divine wisdom. The care of our souls is represented in scripture as the one thing needful. He makes a miserable bargain, who gains the whole world, and lotes his own soul. It is not the native beauty of virtue, or the outward credit of it, or the inward satisfaction arising from it, or even all these combined together, that will be sufficient to change our natures and govern our conduct; but a deep conviction, that unlets we are reconciled to God, we shall, without doubt perish evertablingly.

You will fay, the is very true, and very fit for a pulpit, but what is that class of actions that should impress it habitually on the minds of children? Perhaps you will even fay, what one action will any good man be guilty of-much more habitual conduct—that can tend to weaken their belief of it? This is the very point which I mean to explain. It is certainly pollible that a man may at flated times give out that he looks upon religion to be absolutely necessary, and yet his conduct, in many particulars, may have no tendency to impress this on the minds of his children. If he fuffers particular religious duties to be eafily difplaced, to be shortened, postponed, or omitted, upon the most trilling accounts, dependupon it, this will make religion in general feem less necessary, to those who observe it. If an unpleafant day will keep a man from public worthip, when perhaps a hurricane will not keep him from an election meeting-if he chooses to take phyfic, or give it to his children, on the Lord's day, when it could be done with equal case on the day before or after-if he will more readily allow his fervants to pay a vifit to their friends on that day than any other,

though he has reason to believe that they will spend it in junketing and idleness—it will not be easy to avoid suspecting that worldly advantage in what determines his choice.

Take an example or two more upon this head. Supposing a man usually to worthin God in his family; if he fometimes omit it—if he allow every little buliness to interfere with it-if company will make him difpense with it, or thefeit from its proper feafonbelieve me, the idea of religion being every man's first and great concern, is in a good measure weakened, if not wholly loft. It is a very nice thing in religion to know the real connexion between, and the proper mixture of, spirit and form. The form, without the spirit, is good for nothing; but, on the other hand, the spirit, without the form, never yet existed. I am of opinion, that punctual and even ferupulous regularity in all those duties that occur periodically, is the way to make them easy and pleasant to those who attend them. They also become, like all other habits, in some degree necesfary; fo that those who have been long accustomed to them, feel an uneafiness in families where they are generally or frequently neglected. I cannot help also mentioning to you, the great danger of paying and receiving vifits on the Lord's day, unless when it is absolutely necessary. It is a mat-ter not merely difficult, but wholly impracticable, in fuch cases, to guard effectually against improper subjects of convertation. Nor is this all, for let the conversation be what it will, I contend that the duties of the family and the closet are fully sufficient to employ the whole time; which mult therefore be wasted or misapplied by the intercourse of strangers.

I only further observe, that I know no circumstance from which your opinion of the necessity of religion will appear with greater clearness, or carry in it greater force, than your behaviour towards and treatment of your children in time of dangerous sickness. Certainly there is no time in their whole lives, when the necessity appears more urgent, or the opportunity more favourable, for impressing that belong to their peace. What shall we say, then, of those parents,

who, th m nds, will not to their the imp relate t young parith, ver in I went his mo me not him, a go to j in, the the far felf fo had ex that It the tr in the reilric was d quenc and c Stance

> Be gentle at the able there on, t Hanc itfelf if bu nefs, ferve ed n an c to fi oper the o quer my as I

ther

Ma muse fere object, tref

tol

muc

who, through fear of alarming their m nds, and augmenting their disorder, ieve that will not futter any mention to be made ting and to them of the approach of death, or the importance of eternity? I will relate to you an example of this. A to avoid antage u young gentleman of efface in my parish, was taken ill of a dangerous feore upon n ufually ver in a friend's house at a distance. ; if he w every I went to fee him in his illness, and his mother, a widow lady, intreated ich it-if me not to fay any thing alarming to nfe with him, and not to pray with him, but to leafongo to prayer in another room, whereon being in, the wifely observed, it would have oncern, the fame effect. The young man him-felf foon found that I did not act as he d, if not e thing had expected, and was fo impatient onnexi-

mixture

n, with-

Without

I am of n feru-

ies that

o make

le who

ne, like neces-

e been

an un-

are gel can-

u, the

ceiving

s when

a mat-

wholly

guard

ects of

for let

vill, I

family

ent to

ed by

know

ur o.

n will

r car-

ir be-

ne in

cellity

ortu-

elling

hings

What

renis,

the true reason. On this he infissed, in the most positive manner, that all restriction should be taken off, which was done. What was the consequence? He was exceedingly pleased and composed; and if this circumstance did not hasten, it certainly neither hindered nor retarded his recovery.

that it became necessary to give him

Be pleafed to remark, that the young gentleman here spoken of, neither was, at that time, nor is yet, fo far as I am able to judge, truly religious; and therefore I have formed a fixed opinion, that in this, as in many other in-flances, the wisdom of man disappoints Pious advice and confolation, itfelf. if but tolerably administered, in ficknels, are not only useful to the foul, but ferve particularly to calm an agitated mind, to bring the animal spirits to an easy flow, and the whole frame into fuch a state as will best favour the operation of medicine, or the efforts of the constitution, to throw off or conquer the difeafe.

Suffer me to wander a little from my subject, by observing to you, that as I do not think the great are to be much envied for any thing, so they are truly and heartily to be pitied for the deception that is usually put upon them by stattery and false tenderness. Many of them are brought up with so much delicacy, that they are never suffered to see any miserable or afflicting object, nor, so far as it can be hindered, to hear any affecting story of distress. If they themselves are sick, how many absurd and palpable lies are told them by their friends? and as for

physicians, I may safely say, few of them are much conscience-bound in this matter. Now, let the fuccess of these measures be what it will, the only fruit to be reaped from them is to make a poor dying finner millake his or her condition, and vainly dream of earthly happiness, while haltening to the pit of perdition. But, as I said before, men are often taken in their own craftiness. It oftentimes happens that fuch persons, by an ignorant iervant, or officious neighbour, or fome unlucky accident, make a fudden difcovery of their true fituation, and the shock frequently proves fatal. Oh! how much more desirable is it—how much more like the reason of men, as well as the faith of christians-to confider and prepare for what mult inevi-tably come to pass? I cannot easily conceive any thing more truly noble, than for a person in health and vigour, in honour and opulence, by voluntary reflection to fympathize with others in diffress; and by a well-founded confidence in divine mercy, to obtain the

victory over the fear of death.
2. You ought to live fo as to make religion appear respectable. Religion is a venerable thing in itself, and it fpreads an air of dignity over a perfon's whole deportment. I have seeu a common tradefman, merely because he was a man of true piety and undeni-able worth, treated by his children, apprentices, and fervants, with a much greater degree of deference and fubm shon, than is commonly given to men of superior slation, without that character. Many of the same meannesfes are avoided, by a gentleman from a principle of honour, and by a good man from a principle of confcience. The first keeps out of the company of common people, because they are below him; the last is cautious of mixing with them, because of that levity and profamity that is to be expected from them. If, then, religion is really venerable when fincere, a respectable conduct ought to be maintained, as a proof of your own integrity, as well as to re-commend it to your children. To this add, if you please, that as reverence is the peculiar duty of children to their parents, any thing that tends to lessen it, is more deeply felt by them than by others who observe it. When I have feen a parent, in the prefence of his child, meanly wrangling with his fervant, telling extravagant flories, or otherwise exposing his vanity, credulity, or folly, I have felt just the same proportion of sympathy and tenderness for the one, that I did of contemps or indignation at the other.

temps or indignation at the other. What has been faid, will, in part, explain the errors which a parent ought to fhun, and what circumftances he ought to attend to, that religion may appear respectable. All meannes-ses, whether of sentiment, conversation, drefs, manners, or employment, are carefully to be avoided. You will apply this properly to yourfelf. may, however, just mention, that there is a confiderable difference in all thefe particulars, according to men's different stations. The same actions are mean in one flation, that are not fo in another. The thing itself, however, still remains; as there is an or-der and cleanliness at the table of tradefinen, that is different from the elegance of a gentleman's, or the fumptuousness of a prince's or nobleman's. But to make the matter still plainer by particular examples. I look upon talkativeness and vanity to be among the greatest enemies to dignity. It is needless to say how much vanity is contrary to true religion; and as to the other, which may feem rather an infirmity than a fin, we are expreis-ly cautioned against it, and commanded to be swift to hear, and flow to speak. Sudden anger, too, and loud clamorous scolding, are at once contrary to piety and dignity. Parents should, therefore, acquire, as much as possible, a composure of spirit, and meekness of language; nor are there many circumstances that will more recommend religion to children, when they fee that this felf command is the effect of principle and a fense of duty.

There is a weakness I have observed in many parents, to shew a partial fondness for some of their children, to the neglect, and, in many cases, approaching to a jealousy or hatred of others. Sometimes we see a mother discover an excessive partiality to a handsome daughter, in comparison of those that are more homely in their figure. This is a barbarity, which would be truly incredible, did not experience prove that it really exists. One would think they should rather

be excited by natural affection, to give all possible encouragement to those who labour under a disadvantage, and bestow every attainable accomplishment to balance the defects of outward form. At other times, we see a partiality which cannot be accounted for at all, where the most ugly, peevish, froward child of the whole family, is the favourite of both parents, Reason ought to counteract these errors; but piety ought to extirpate them entirely. I do not stay to mention the bad effects that slow from them, my purpose being only to shew the excellence of that character which

is exempted from them.

The real dignity of religion will alfo appear in the conduct of a good man towards his fervants. It will point out the true and proper diffinction between condescension and mean-Humility is the very spirit of the gospel. Therefore, hear your fer-vants with patience, examine their conduct with candor, treat them with all the humanity and gentleness that is confiftent with unremitted authority; when they are fick, vifit them in perfon, provide remedies for them, fympathize with them, and shew them that you do fo; take care of their interests; ashift them with your counsel and influence to obtain what is their right. But, on the other hand, never make yourfelf their proper compani-on; do not feem to talle their fociety; do not hear their jokes, or alk their news, or tell them yours. Believe me, this will never make you either beloved or esteemed by your fervants themselves; and it will greatly derogate from the dignity of true religion in the eyes of your children. Suffer me, also, to caution you against that most unjust and illiberal practice, of exercifing your wit in humorous ftrokes upon your fervants, before company, or while they wait at table. I do not know any thing fo evidently mean, that is, at the fame time, fo common. It is, I think, just such a cowardly thing as to beat a man who is bound; because the servant, however happy a repartee might occur to him, is not at liberty to answer, but at the risk of having his bones broken. In this, as in many other particulars, reason, refinement, and liberal manners, teach exactly the same thing with reli ing able rally the uniform

I fhal lar, wh those w what I an exce ing relig What I felves fi porting calculat of religi In all th who has are kno pairs of over to not con zeal. and qui contene fpeak n conten hemly. pruden men, w you w I hold you ve farther clude a public under therefo public eviden thinki ject, th futing hoped far abo near pains ! vange by co condu to hav perha

Vo

ftructi

I hav

and I grace, of life

to the

with religion; and I am happy in being able to add, that religion is generally the most powerful, as well as most uniform principle of decent conduct.

tion, to

ment to

difadvan-

nable ac-

defects of

s, we see

oft ugly,

ne' whole

parents.

these er-

extirpate to men-

ow from

v to fhew

er which

n will al-

a good

It will

diffinc-

nd mean-

spirit of

your fer-

ne their

em with

is that is

thority:

in per-

em, fym-

w them

their in-

counsel is their

d, never

ompani-

ir focie-

or alk

rs. Be-

ake you

by your il greatof true

hildren.

u against

practice,

imorous

at table.

vidently

time, fo

an who

t, how-

occur to

r, but at

broken.

ticulars,

al man-

ie thing

before

I shall have done with this particular, when I have observed, that those who are engaged in public, or what I may call political life, have an excellent opportunity of making religion appear truly respectable. What I mean is, by thewing them-felves from and incorruptible, in fupporting those measures that appear best calculated for promoting the interest of religion, and the good of mankind. In all these cases, I admire that man who has principles, whose principles are known, and whom every body defpairs of being able to feduce, or bring over to the opposite interest. I do not commend furious and intemperate zeal. Steadiness is a much better, and quite a different thing. I would contend with any man who should speak most calmly, but I would also contend with him who should act most hrmly. As for your placebo's, your prudent, courtly, compliant gentle-men, whose vote in assembly will tell you where they dined the day before, I hold them very cheap indeed, as you very well know. I do not enter farther into this argument, but conclude at this time, by observing, that public measures are always embraced under presence of principle; and therefore, an uniform uncorrupted public character is one of the best evidences of real principle. The freethinking gentry tellus, upon this fub-ject, that "every man has his price." It lies out of my way to attempt refuting them at prefent, but it is to be hoped there are many whose price is far above their reach. If some of my near relations, who took fo much pains to attach me to the interell of evangelical truth, had been governed by court influence in their political conduct, it had not been in my power to have esteemed their characters, or perhaps to have adhered to their inftructions. But as things now fland, I have done both from the beginning, and I hope God will enable me by his grace, to continue to do so to the end of life. I leave the other particulars to the next letter, and am,

Vol. IV. No. V.

Thoughts on the prefent situation of the united states: by Tench Coxe,

esquire. HE late revolution has render-A ed the American states an object of universal observation. The nature of the causes, which produced it, occasions the fate of this country to be deeply interesting to every friend of mankind. To form opinions from feveral unpleafing circum-flances which have occurred fince the return of peace, would lead the world to conclusions less favourable than the true state of our affairs would jus-To promote the confidence of tify. the American in the condition of his country, and to inspire with a well grounded expectation from her future fortunes, those foreigners, who have extended to us an eye of efteem and regard, is a duty the most pleafing and important.

In order to afcertain truly our prefent fituation, it will be necessary to examine, without referve, the occafions of dishonour and distress which have occurred in the united states.

The assumption of a new form of government in any country, is necessarily preceded by the suppression of the old one—In this critis, the human pathons naturally rife, and require more than an ordinary power to keep them within due bounds. The government, which the nation assumes, is of course less energetic, at such a moment than others of the fame form, which have been exercised for a series of years; and the particular form, which the united flates adopted, is of less energy in its own nature, than that which they had suppressed. Under these circumstances, it is not a matter of wonder that government should have been weak in America for feveral years after the peace: but when we remember, that a war of confiderable duration, accompanied with invasion, rendered it necessary to dispense occasionally with every fpecies of civil authority, that was not requilite to the preservation of liberty, we shall see that a general relaxation in our administration was inevitable. Hence the infurrection of Shays, and all the temporary diforders in the united states.-Hence, among other causes, that conviction of the indifpenfible necessity of an efficient federal head, which has pervaded every mind—Hence the prefent happy prospect of a firm and sleady government under our new constitution.

The fituation of America, in the time of the war, rendered the collection of taxes absolutely impracticable, and the attempt unwife and dangerous. A paper medium was introduced in lieu of all the ordinary ways and means of established nations. Political necessity impelled the states to enforce its reception. To give complete circulation to that medium, or to relinquish the contest, were the alternatives. A measure thus dictated by necessity, had become too fa-miliar to the state legislatures and the What had really proved the people. means of falvation in the war, was recurred to, from confiderations of pubhic convenience and private interest, after the peace. Habituated to the use of paper money and legal tenders, feveral of the states, without reflecting on the consequences, issued large emissions. It is needless-it would be extremely painful—to recount the evils they have produced. A general conviction of the danger and difhonour, to which this practice sub-jected us, concurred with other cir-cumstances in producing the late se-deral convention, who, by the pro-visions of the constitution they devised, have prevented all future trials of this pernicious and unjust measure.

The imprudence of the European and of the American merchants, the first in giving, and the last in taking extensive credits, and the immense speculations of uninformed adventurers in our trade, have contributed greatly to the diforders of our country. farmer and the citizen, in want of many conveniences during the war, were tempted by credits, as unbounded as the importations, to purchase articles beyond their wants, and, in too many inflances, not fuited to their circumflances. Hence arole the cry for paper money (now for ever inter-dicted)—Hence inflalment laws, and other invalions of the rights of property-Hence that just, honourable and falutary clause of the new conftitution, rendering absolutely null and void every future law that would impair the obligations of contracts.

When peace was reflored to the

united states, an ardent commercial fpirit appeared throughout the union —and pervaded all the walks of lift, Every man was tempted to throw is money into foreign commerce. The defire of gain, and fear of tender law conspired to produce this condu Trade was overdone and often ba ly conducted. Morever, the effect of the revolution upon our commerce were not then discovered, and the most judicious merchants made unpre fitable voyages, by refuming branch of business, which had raised the for tunes of themselves and their father in former times. These mislakes are now at an end, and with theinthe injuries they produced.

Besides the circumstances already mentioned, some others, of a temporary nature also, contributed to diorder and distress us; but experience, exertion, and the acquisition of an energetic sederal government (the want of which was deeply injurious) have at

length relieved us.

After thus unrefervedly pointing out the principal causes of our pall disorders, it will be satisfactory to our friends at home and abroad, to see the superiority of our present condition over our colonial situation, and to view the ground on which they may hereafter rely for happiness and properity in the united states.

Before the revolution, large revanues were collected in this country, and transported in solid coin to Erope. This is no longer the cafe-America, on the contrary, is relieved exceedingly in regard to the expense of government, by supplying all theancles required, from her agriculture, her commerce, or her manufactures. The principal executive, and frequently the judicial officers of our government, were formerly fent from Batain, and when they returned thither, carried with them the property they had acquired here. This also is now at an end.

The monopoly of our trade deprined us of immense sums, which are now gained by the merchant or saved by the consumer in America. The India company sold their teas to or factors in Europe for more sterling that we now pay in currency for the here—so of china, cotton goods, &c. These supplies are now brought to us

y all foreign confumed the monophere: our fetied. the dema and of her fome oth feng, &c digo, and Europe, real beneaveral year

merce 1 compute necelfar dia, Ru mgal, S v open whose g port, w commen trade h by the t ons, ar goods a our me ing a r revolu

Wher

capitals 1

throws nufacti land. aboun only a tures ! and w would fave r frain f Freed nited Specie labou gree, es and we ii

manuthe pot a pape flitti obje

w all foreign nations, and, what is full better, by our own ships—The same observations may be made upon all foreign produce and manufactures, c the union alks of life, o throw is ierce. The tender law confumed in the united flates. But the monopoly of our trade did not end here: our exports were materially affetied. The revolution has given us the demand of France for tobacco, and ofher colonies for our lumber and fome other articles-the fale of ginfeng, &c. in India, that of rice, indigo, and tobacco in all the north of Europe, and fo of other things, the real benefits of which are proved by the prices of all our produce for fetem the inveral years fince the peace.

> When we remember the moderate capitals which were employed in commerce before the revolution, and compute the great fums that will be necessary in the trade to China, India, Russia, Holland, France, Pornigal, Spain, and places not former-ly open to our thips, or many of whose goods we could not then import, we shall find an ample field for commerce. The difficulties in our trade have been exceedingly increased by the total want of national regulations, and by the dormant property, in goods and debts, which has diffreffed our merchants. Every day is bringing a remedy for these evils.

It is well known that before the revolution every obstruction was thrown in the way of American manufactures, by the government of England. Seeing that we had a country abounding with fine lands, they had only a jealoufy about those manufactures that required not many hands; and when the enterprize of America would have introduced water mills, to fave manual labour, they did not refrain from a parliamentary prohibition. Freed from these restraints, the united flates are now bent upon every species of manufacture in which manual labouris cheap, or can be, in a great degree, dispensed with. Fire, water, horfes and machines are the means by which we may carry on the most profitable manufactories known at this time in the world. Breweries, still-houses, pot ash and falt works, powder and paper mills, fugar houses, rolling and flitting mills, oil-mills, and that great object, the cotton manufacture, are a-

mong the number. The importance of some of these is not at all known among ourselves. I presume these are few even in Pennsylvania, who have been informed that one thousand tons of plate iron and nail rods are annually made in the neighbourhood of Philadelphia. The total expulsion of foreign beer, and converting the manufacture into an article of exportation, is a great transition. Manufactures, in many inflances, have furpassed the point of faving, and are becoming alliffant to commerce. Three or four callico printers, with very moderate capitals, might exceedingly promote the profits of the East India merchant, and, by the cheap and fimple operation of printing the white calli-coes of Ind a and China, might rapid-ly decrease and finally suppress the importation from Europe. The manufacture of cotton goods might also affift the East India trader, by working up imported cotton warp, which made upon much lower terms in China and India than in England. Before we conclude the article of manufactures, it will be necessary to take more particular notice of ONE ALL-IMPORTANT FACT upon that fubject. Previous to the revolution, though we attempted many things in which manual labour was faved, yet there was no expectation that an ingenious complication of mechanifm would ever be effected by which all the benefits of thousands and tens of thousands of hands could be given to this country. This discovery, capital as it is, could prove but a temporary fource of separate profit to any European nation, as the felf-interest and vigilance of their neighbours would sooner or later obtain the secret from them. Accordingly we find the Flemings and the French have already established several works upon the English plan. But the united states are fo peculiarly circumstanced as to obtain the utmost benefits of these new and capital inventions. Her manufacturers, by machines, placed at the diffance of three thousand miles from all rivals, and enjoying a very great demand for low priced goods, will be long, very long protected in the profits of those machines by charges of 20 to 30 per cent, that will arise on the importati-

ns condu often ba the effect commen d, and the nade unpre ng branche led the forer fathers riflakes are

d to dilorxperience. ion of an t (the want us) have at pointing our pall ory to our to feethe condition hey may and to

es already

a tempo-

country, n to Euafe-A. relieved xpences thearture, her quently governm Bri-

and prof-

ge reve

IS now deprivch are favel The to or

thither,

y they

g tha thei , & to us on of foreign articles; and while our vacant lands call for millions of people to draw forth their frints, these invaluable machines, employed in one inflance on a new article of produce [cotton] which they have introduced, will furnish most of the manufactures that will be necessary to clothe

and Supply them.

Whoever is really and minutely informed in the affairs of the united states, and confiders with due care and candor the preceding hints, will not hefitate to admit that the monied capitals, which we could command at any period fince the fettlement of the country, are unequal to the advantageous plans of internal and foreign commerce that the observations of the few last years have presented to us. The nature and channels of trade were fo materially altered by the revolution, that those, who found their accultomed braches had been cut off, or had become unprofitable, hallily concluded that we had loft our commerce entirely. But the opinion has been found on reflexion and experience extremely erroneous. The collection of their outlanding monies is all that is now necessary to our own citizens, which the late reform in our governments has fully feetred to them-and there is an ample held for well informed and judicious foreigners to envare to advantage with fresh capitals,

As the towns and cities of the united flutes promife happinels and prohe to the merchant, and particularly to the manufacturer who shall come from abroad, fo an unbounded scene of certain advantage, and of substantial comfort, is offered by the country to farmers and persons desirous of creating landed effates. In the populous and ancient countries, excellent lands are to be procured on easy payments, and or terms far inferior to the most ordinary farms in any part of Europe; and in those countries which are more thinly inhabited, a year's rent of an inconfiderable European farm, will purchase a valuable tract of unimproved lands; for example, in the states of Pennsylvania and New-York, within a day's carting of navigable water leading to their respective capitals, lands are to be bought (of an excellent quality) for the trilling prices

of four, five and fix thillings flering

Tis in vain that the rivals or enmies of such a country attempt to mi lead or deceive the monied men, it manufacturers and farmers of Furen Every man among them must be that there is not upon earth anothscene, which affords upon the fam terms equal means of fubliflence, comfort and of wealth-A short refi dence gives the emigrant from an country, of every language and esc. ry religion, the rights and privileges of a citizen. Whatever may be his faith or mode of worthip, the law place him beyond the reach of all interference with what his feelings, his judgment and his confcience dictates him as right. No man can exercise over him any civil authority but by his own free and uncontrouled ree. When a knowledge of his character and his establishment in the country shall have given to the people a full cient evidence of his interest in and astachment to the community, he may be called to those offices, which he will have before contributed to confir upon others.

Such have been the causes of temporary disorder in the united states—such the ground upon which, from want of information or from defeatoo strong reproach has been heaped upon our country—such are the propects of our farmers, our manufacturers, and our merchants—and such the strong inducements to the people of the Enropean nations, of every description, to make America ther home.

Philadelphia, Od., 1788.

To the board of managers of the Penfylvania society for promoting manufactures and useful arts:

The report of the commutee for ma-

THIS committee, confidering that the business, in which they are engaged, had attracted the public notice, and that it would be expected fome account should be given of the progress and present slave of the institution, in August last began an enquiry into the state of their funds, their slock of goods, machines, and utensits; by which they are enabled to lay before you the following statement, and

they flatte

It is not this fociety tions were from variately and a mount of the 23d A in which Amount ed of when foccie.

from the machine the m

With

the fub the poo objects tee pure employ dred w during engage engine. forty-fo for Ip as the to be f It is difficu an une blith 1 much findin witho ones. had v their : you. From

> heen in th lowin O

wast

loon

they flatter themselves it affords a pleasing prospect of future success.

It is now about twelve months fince this fociety was formed, and fubfcriptions were entered into, fome of which, from various causes, have not yet been paid. They therefore state the amount of the subscriptions received to the 23d August, and show the manner in which the money bath been applied. Amount of cash receiv-

ed of contributors, when exchanged for

gs flerling

ls or ene

npt to mi

men, it

of Europe

muit for

the fam

frence, a fhort refi

from any

and eve-

privileges

ay be his

the laws

of all is-

ings, his

diciateto

exercise but by

led vove.

characier

COUNTY

e a full

n and at-

he may

hich he

o couler

of ten-

flates-

h, from

defign,

heaped

he prof-

ufactur-

luch the

topic of

ery de-

a their

1788,

Pens-

ng ma-

or ma-

ng that

cy are

C NO-

pet od

of the

infi -

Bqui-

their

y be-

, and

specie, f. 1327 10 6

from this, deduct for machines, itenfuls and fitting up the house for

the manufactory, 453 to

Which leaves a circu-

lating capital of L. 874 With a view to meet one idea of the subscribers, the employment of the poor, and to promote the other objects of the inflitution, the committee purchased a quantity of flax, and employed between two and three hundred women in fpinning linen-yarn during the winter and fpring, and also engaged workmen to make a carding engine, and four jennics of forty, forty-four, fixty, and eighty spindles. for fp nning of cotton; and as foon as the feafon would permit the house to be fitted up, they were let to work. It is unnecessary to observe on the difficulties which occur in fo arduous an undertaking, as artempting to elfablish manufactures in a country not much acquainted with them, fuch as finding artifls and making machines, without models, (or but imperfect ones.) The commutee have further had various obileuctions thrown in their way by foreign agents, of which you have already been informed. From these causes, at happened that it was the 12th of April before the helt loon was fee to work : the number has been fince increased to twenty-fix, and in them have been wrought the fullowing goods to August and.

Of jeans 1939 1-2 yards,
Corduroys 1921-2
Federal r-b 67
Beaver fuftian 37
Plan cottons 1567 1-2
Linen 925
Tow linen 1387 1-2
7111 yards

Befides in the looms two hundred yards of jeans, cordurous, contons, and linen, out of which manufactured goods, they had fold, at that time, of jeans, dyed cotton and linen yarn, fine and tow linen, &c. to the amount of four hundred and forty eight pounds, five shillings and eleven-pence half-penny, befides which, in order to she the state of the factory to the angle of Angust, in a clearer light, they subjoin the following statement of the stock account.

£ 1775 4 4

Cr. Byutenfils, &c. £. 453 10 8
Goods on hand and
at the bleachers'
and printers' 732 14 11
Materials and linen
yarn on hand 550 2 6
Outflanding debts 38 16 9

£. 1775 4 4

In addition to the enumerated articles manufactured to the 23d of August, we annex the following to November 1st.

Jeans 759 t-2 yards
Cordurovs 382 t-2
Flowered cotton 299
Cottons 2095
Flax linens 123
Tow ditto 494
Bird eye 123

4016 yards And about two bundred and forty yards of different kinds of goods now in the looms, the whole amounting to cleven thousand three hundred and fixty-feven yards; and there has also been manufactured by the twifting mill, about one hundred and eighty-five pounds of plain, coloured, and knitting thread: fince the first of August also, a hundred and ninety yards cottons have been printed; and it may be observed, that the want of proper bleachyards, and the difficulty of procuring persons well fkilled in bleaching, contributed to prevent the quantity being printed which was intended.

The committee have now laid before you a flatement of their proceeding, and might adduce many arguments to prove the propriety, and, indeed, the necessity of giving every en-couragement to establish this valuable branch of internal trade; but they apprehend that the motives, which gave birth to the affociation, have not loft their energy, either from the result of these experiments, or the prospect of future fuccels: and they do not hefirate to add, that every view of the fubjett fully proves the peculiar imporrance of the cotton manufacture to this country, and the pollibility (with pro-per exertions) of giving it a permanency, which, they doubt not, will prove a fource both of private and public wealth. Impressed with those sentiments, and feeling fenfibly our late dependence on foreign nations for many of the most useful articles in life, it is certain, that unless there are great exertions of virtue and industry, we must still remain in the fame difadvantageous fituation; whilft, on the other hand, if we purfue the plan of establishing manufactures amongst ourselves, we thereby open an extensive field of employment for persons of almost every description. SAMUEL WETHERILL, jun.

Report of a committee of the board of managers on the above.

The committee of the board of managers of the Pennsylvania fociety of arts and manufactures, to whom was referred the above report of the manufacturing committee, concerning their transactions, and the present state of the factory, having conferred with those gentlemen, and fully investigated and considered the subject, deem it their duty to offer the following facts, and remarks thereon, with a view to public information.

In the latter part of the year 1787, the fociety had obtained subscriptions to an amount sufficient to enable them to open a factory. The general wish of the manufacturing committee, at that time, was to obtain some of those machines, which, by a substitution for manual labour, enable the most agricultural countries to manufacture to very great advantage; but as nothing of that kind could be then obtained, and as the approaching winter made the employment of the poor a

great object; and further, as the latter was deemed by many, one of the principal ends to be obtained by a public factory, they determined to purchase a quantity of flax, which they dealt out for spinning, to between two and three hundred women. The manufacturing committee were of opinion, that little profit could be expected from making linen; flax being worth at that time ten-pence half-penny per pound, and they had then no demand for linen-yarn for any other fabric. Thus circum. stanced, a large quantity of linen-yarn was foun of flax, which coll from nine. pence to ten-pence half-penny per pound, and for fome finall parcels even eleven-pence was paid. Out of this thread two thousand nine hundred and forty yards of linen were made, without much expectation of profit, and a fufficient quantity remained, to make the chain of near fixteen thousand yards of plain cottons, fultians, jeans, and corduroys; of which, however, but little more than half that quantity isyet manufactured. From the zeal and activity of the members of the fociety, measures were at length fallen on, to obtain two complete machines, one for carding raw cotton, and the other known by the name of a jenny, for fpinning cotton yarn. Animated by this acquifition, the manufacturing committee were enabled (on the 19th of April, 1788) to begin the manufacture of jeans, cottons, and fullians, which were very fubstantial and good, and were eagerly bought up at the fame prices as the foreign, by people of various cir-cumflances and fituations in life, until the want of demand for fummer clothing put a flop to the fale for the prefent year .- The committee, however, being unable to procure fome neceffary implements for cutting and hnilhing winter cotton goods, fuch as corduroys, thickfets, and velve-rets, have been obliged, contrary to their wishes, and the evident interest of the subscribers, to continue the manufacture of fummer articles, when they should have been preparing for the winter demand, and have therefore only wove feven hundred and fortynine yards of federal rib and corduroys, and these were all unfinished on the noth of September, for want of the implements mentioned above.

By the statement of the stock or ma-

nufacturir guit, a pr pounds, half-penn mounted dred forti eleven-pe on, that might be fo ; but form the value of that peri goods m guft 23d dred and hillings ed a pro fhillings. clear of cent. in upon ea porary o be state the amo lating n tee con four, fi be perf pears, ness ha periene

> ces, at to ren manuf than i above for fla pence purch mains pence to the overy boug lowe has h huns chair thert ton I a m pene

> > nt m

tive co

the rate

on the

A

nufacturing fund on the 23d of Augult, a profit appears of feventy-two ounds, four shillings and two-pence half-penny, though the goods fold amounted to no more than four hundred forty eight pounds five shillings eleven-pence half-penny. Your committee find from a careful examination, that the then remaining goods might be expected to yield a profit alfo ; but they think it best and fafest to form their estimate upon the whole value of the manufactures made at that period. They remark, then, that goods made in the factory, up to August 23d, to the amount of seven hundred and thirty-two pounds, fourteen fhillings and eleven-pence, have yielded a profit of seventy-two pounds, four shillings and nine-pence half-penny, clear of all expences, that is, ten per cent. in four months, or ten per cent. upon each operation: for, from temporary difficulties, of which fome have been mentioned, and others yet are to be flated, there have not been fales to the amount of the little fum of circulating money, with which the committee commenced their bufiness, though four, five, or even fix operations might Thus it apbe performed in a year. Thus it appears, that this new and untried buliness has, in the first essay of an inexperienced but a judicious and attentive committee, produced a profit, at the rate of thirty per cent. per aunum on the active capital.

the latter

he prin-

a public

rchase a

lealt out

nd three acturing hat little

making

at time

nd, and

en-yarn

en-yarn

m nine-

ny per Is even

of this

red and with-

anda

make

d yards

s, and

r, but

Is yet

nd ac-

ciety,

on, to

, one

other

is ac-

April,

jeans,

r ve-

e ea-

es 25

S CIF-

, un-

nmer

owe-

e ne-

nd fi-

fuch

elve-

EV 10

ereft

ma-

hen

for

fore

nly.

rdul on

the

m2-

A variety of obvious circumstances, attending this experiment, concur to render the prospects of the cotton manufacture much more encouraging than it is proved to be by the profits above-mentioned. The price given for flax was from nine-pence to tenpence half-penny, and it may now be purchased of a good quality, of the remains of last year's crop, at seven-pence. The attention paid this season to the cultivation of that article, affords overy reason to expect that it will be bought at fix-pence half-penny, and lower in future years. Already then has half the raw materials fallen as a hundred and fifty to a hundred, the chain of all the goods having been hi-therto made of linen yarn. The cotton that has been worked up, cost on a medium two shillings and sevenpence three-farthings per pound, and it may now be procured at two shil-

ings to two and three-pence, a reduction of price that could hardly have been hoped for, confidering the many ref-traints laid by foreign nations on the exportation of that article. The fourhern states, which have begun the cul-tivation of cotton, will keep it at a reafonable price, should it succeed there, and of this there remains very little doubt. Dying and calendring heretofore cost four-pence per yard, but these probably will be done hereafter on Spinning and much lower terms. weaving have been more expensive than they will be in future, for the Lictory being partly to employ the poor, the manufacturing committee were lefs particular about wages than a person would be, who thould carry on the bufiness as his private occupation. will be proper to inform the board, that many more spinners and weavers offered than could be then employed in the factory.

It is not unreasonable to suppose that more occonomy of day-labour, and less waste of raw materials would take place in a private manufactory than in this public one, when it is remembered, that each member of the manufacturing committee had a separate private business to pursue. This circumstance led to the employment of a person to attend the sales of the goods at constant wages, which, if the manufacturer did it himself, would leave an addition to his profit; or if the factory were ten times as great, that business might be done by one person.

The Philadelphia goods confiderably exceeded British articles of the same kind in weight, so that a great saving might be made in the quantity of raw materials used. In the mean time they must be considered by every resteting consumer, as really worth more money than European goods of the same sinceness, for that which is heaviest will be proportionally substantial and lasting.

The price of labour having been heretofore a just objection to manufacturing in the united states, it is evident that the acquisition of machines must be a capital advantage. As they have been found to yield so handfome a profit on so small a scale, and where the manufacture is one half o linen yarn, which the machines do not make, so it is very certain that

more extensive machines, moved by horses or water, and a cotton chain, as well as a cotton filling, must increase the manufacturer's profit exceedingly; and the faving of manual labour being the great object, your committee confider these two circumflances as worthy of the most particular notice, and that they should al-

Ways be kept in remembrance. Water machines have been found best adapted to making the cotton chain, but until they shall be obtained, cotton yarn, fit for warp, it is believed, may e imported to yield a profit directly from India, and thus may manufactures be rendered in another inflance advanrageous to foreign commerce. As the European companies carefully avoid American merchants will have no rivals in the purchase of that article, which is much more compact, according to its value, than china ware, bohea teas, and fome other India goods. The American ships from India proper, having abundance of room, may bring it with great convenience.

The want of one implement, called the burner, to finish the jeans, prevented their appearing as fine as they really were, and probably occasioned a diminution of the price. This being now obtained, the manufacture will bring its real value, and better fuftain a comparison with imported goods.

Should any private person or company establish a cotton manufactory, several advantages would be gained in the prefent flate of things, befides the reduction of flax, cotton, fuel, provision, rents, and labour. The carding machine, for instance, which cost one hundred pounds, may now be obtained for fixty pounds or less. A jenny of eighty spindles, which soft the fociety twenty eight pounds, can now be procured for fifteen pounds, and fo of the smaller implements and uten-fils. Weavers might be got from the country, on more moderate terms, and new hands, who may emigrate, perhaps still lower. An evident loss of money arose from the want of a proper bleachyard-adifficulty that cannot long continue. The workmen, except two, were unskilled in the cotton branch, and though linen weavers become excellent weavers of cotton goods, yet it took

fome part of the time between April and August, and occasioned some expence to instruct them. Most of the ipinners with the machines, had much to learn, and little means of instruction on, whereas any number may now b taught. The factory was in a remon place, the best that offered to make the experiment, but a private manufacturer, when making a permanent establishment, would choose a fituation in which his goods would fell quickly, and to the bell advantage.

Your committee, being anxious to afcertain the real profits on the cotton manufacture, and withing to check their estimate by every method in their power, requelled of two of the most experienced members of the ma. nufacturing committee (long used to the cotton bufiness) an accurate calculation of the expence of making a given quantity of olive coloured jean with a linen chain. This was accordingly done by each without any communication between them, and the particulars were minutely fet down, Flax was rated at 7d. and cotton at 2s. 3d. per pound : weaving at 7d. per yard; dying and calendring at 4d, The refult of one estimate was 25. 5d. and of the other 25. 4d. 1-2 per yard for olive coloured jean, equal in appearance to the British quality, which was fold in the piece at 3s. 3d. per yard, last summer. It must be obferved, that the American goods, on which the calculation was made, are above half an inch wider and much heavier than the imported, and that the rates of labour and prices of the raw materials were fixed, on a medium, rather higher than they would prove to a careful manufacturer. This fact mult give very great fatisfaction, as it confirms the truth of those consequences, which have been drawn from the foregoing investigation.

Your committee, having carefully examined into every part of this bufinefs, and thus fully flated to the board the facts and observations that occurred to them, impressed with the clearest conviction of the importance of the cotton branch, beg leave to recommend in the strongest terms, the profecution of this manufacture by fresh fubicriptions, until a knowledge and due fense of its value, shall induce fome proper persons, either citizens or foreign nels.

The 2 approved JOS. B

Letter f

Cant

the

have fer them, t word up which o gaged u million which ! warded taining preffed modate with th which the m fervice patern establi on wi rooted the no from keep from motiv not t object

> P oppo this havi caln ting of t the his

taine

prive

you

whic

To

or foreigners, to undertake the bufi-

cen April

fome ex-

of the

had muci instructi

y now be

a remote

to make

te manu-

ermanent

fituation

quickly,

nxious to

the cot-

to check ethod in

of the

fihe ma-

used to rate cal-

naking a

red jean

accord.

ny com-

and the

down,

otton at

at 7d,

g at 4d.

ate was

4d. 1-2

i, equal

quality,

gs. gd.

ods, on

de, are

much that the

aw ma-

rather

10 1

et mult

t con-

ences,

e fore-

refully

bufi-

board

urred

earest

of the

com-

pro-

freih

and

iduce

izens

GEORGE CLYMER, TENCH COXE.

The above report being read and approved, was ordered for publication. JOS. B. M'KEAN, Secretary.

Letter from lord Howe to Dr Franklin.

Eagle, June 20, 1776. Cannot, my worthy friend, permit the letters and parcels which I have fent you, in the state I received them, to be landed, without adding a word upon the injurious extremities in which our unhappy disputes have en-

gaged us. You will learn the nature of my commillion from the official dispatches, which I have recommended to be forwarded by the same conveyance. Retaining all the earnestness I ever exprefled, to fee our differences accommodated, I shall conceive, if I meet with the disposition in the colonies, which I was once taught to expect, the most flattering hopes of proving ferviceable, in the object of the king's paternal folicitude, by promoting the establishment of lasting peace and union with the colonies. But if the deep rooted prejudices of America, and the necessity of preventing her trade from palling into foreign channels, must keep us still a divided people, I shall, from every private as well as public motive, most heartily lament, that it is not the moment wherein those great objects of my ambition are to be attained; and that I am to be longer deprived of an opportunity to affure you personally of the regard with which I am your most sincere and faithful humble servant.

HOWE. P. S. I was disappointed of the opportunity I expected for fending this letter at the time it was dated, and have been ever fince prevented by calms and contrary winds, from getting hence to inform general Howe of the commission with which I have the fatisfaction to be charged, and of his being joined in it.

Off Sandy Hook, 12th July. To Benjamin Franklin, esquire, Philadelphia. Vol. IV. No. V.

ANSWER.

Philadelphia, July 30, 1776.

I Received fafe the letters your lordship so kindly forwarded to

me, and beg you to accept my thanks. The official dispatches, to which you refer me, contain nothing more than what we had feen in the act of parliament, viz. offers of pardon on Submission; which I was forry to find, as it must give your lordship pain to be fent to far on to hopeless a buliness

Directing pardons to be offered to the colonies, who are the very par-ties injured, exprelles indeed that opion of our ignorance, baseness, and infensibility, which your uninformed and proud nation has long been pleafed to entertain of us; but it can have no other effect than that of increating our refentments. It is impossible we should think of submission to a government that has, with the most wanton barbarity and cruelty, burnt our defenceless towns in the midst of winter, excited the favages to maffacre our peaceful farmers, and our flaves to murder their mafters; and is even now fending foreign mercenaries to deluge our country with blood. These atrocious injuries have extinguished every spark of affection for that parent country we once held for dear : but, were it possible for us to forget and forgive them, it is not poffible for you, I mean the British nation, to forgive the people you have fo heavily injured; you can never-confide again in those as fellow subjects, and permit them to enjoy equal freedom, to whom, you know, you have given fuch just causes of lasting enmity; and this must impel you, were we again under your government, to endeavour the breaking our fpirit, by the feverell tyranny, and obstructing, by every means in your power, our growing ftrength and profperity.

But your lordship mentions " the king's paternal folicitude for promoting the establishment of lasting peace and union with the colonies." peace is here meant a peace to be entered into by diffinct flates, now at war, and his majesty has given your lordship power to treat with us for fuch a peace, I may venture to fay. though without authority, that I think

a treaty for that purpose not quite impracticable, before we enter into foreign alliances: but I am perfuaded you have no fuch powers. Your nation, though by punishing those American governors who have fomented the discord, rebuilding our burnt towns, and repairing, as far as pollible, the mischief done us, she might recover a great share of our regard, and the greatest share of our growing commerce, with all the advantages of that additional ffrength to be derived from a friendship with us : yet I know too well herabounding pride, and defici-ent wisdom, to believe she will ever take such falutary measures. Her fondness for conquest, as a warlike nation—her luft for dominion, as an ambitious one—and her thirst for a gainful monopoly, as a commercial one-(none of them legitimate causes of war)-will all join to hide from her eyes every view of her true interest, and will continually goad her on in these ruinous, distant expeditions, sodeflructive both of lives and of treafure, that they must prove as pernicious to her in the end, as the croifades formerly were to most of the nations of Europe.

I have not the vanity, my lord, to think of intimidating, by thus predicting the effects of this war; for I know it will in England have the fate of all my former predictions, not to be lieved till the event shall verify it.

Long did I endeavour, with un-feigned and unwearied zeal, to pre-ferve from breaking that fine and no-ble china vafe—the British empire; for I know, that being once broken, the separate parts could not retain even their shares of the strength and value that existed in the whole; and that a perfect re-union of those parts could scarce ever be hoped for. lordship may possibly remember the tears of joy which wet my cheeks, when at your good fifter's in London, you once gave me expectations that a reconciliation might foon take place. I had the misfortune to find these expectations disappointed, and to be treated as the cause of the mischief I was labouring to prevent. My confolation, under that groundless and malevolent treatment, was, that I retained the friendship of many wise and good men in that country, and, among

the rest, some share in the regard of lord Howe.

The well-founded esteem, and permit me to say, affection, which shall always have for your lordship. make it painful for me to fee you en gaged in conducting a war, the great ground of which, as described in your letter, is "the the necessary of preventing the American trade from passing into foreign channels:" To me it feems, that neither the obtain ing or retaining any trade, how valuable foever, is an object for which men may justly spill each other's blood; that the true and fure means of ex-tending and fecuring commerce, are the cheapness and goodness of commodities; and that the profits of no trade can ever be equal to the expence of compelling it, and holding it by fleets and armies. I confider the war against us, therefore, as both unjust and unwife; and I am persuaded that cool and dispassionate posterily will condemn to infamy those who advised it; and that even success will not fave from fome degree of dishonour those who have voluntarily engaged to conduct it.

I know your great motive in coming hither was the hope of being infirumental in a reconciliation; and
believe, when you find that to be
impossible, on any terms given you
to propose, you will relinquish sodious a command, and return to a
more honourable private station.
With the greatest and most sincere
respect, I have the honour to be,
my lord, your lordship's most

B. FRANKLIN.

On public eredit.—In a letter wa friend.

Sir,

YOU ask me, if we shall not soon have better times? to answer no, and to fay that I think there is no prospect of it, without assigning a reason for what I fay, would be to leave the matter where it was before you asked the question; unless my opinion, without the principles, whereon I have formed it, would be faisfactory; which I have no right to suppose would be the case. To assign my reasons, would be opening a wide field, which I have not time to fully

traverse, attend in employ a ject.

Public was conf monwea to injur greatest was whe highest

Public foring o it, no na the enjoy and gov a free c a comm ty exif ment, **fupport** protect promul cution judges applyin I mear establis to their gainft r a legill tive au vernme neceffa becauf fource vereig to app that p withou

> where giflati hands perty not m ment, than : er ha to th force and t and e due: in ou the of A

> > nour

the

But

traverse, even if you had patience to attend me through it, But I shall employ a moment's leifure on the fub-

Public faith, among the Romans, was confidered as the jewel of the commonwealth, and he who attempted to injure it, was confidered as the greatest enemy of the state, This greatest enemy of the state, was when their government was in its

highell perfection.

regard of

m, and, which

lordship,

you en

he great

in you

of pre-de from

obtain-

ow valu-

r which

of ex-

rce, are

of com-

of no expence

g it by

oth un-

rfuaded

oftenty

who ad.

willoot

honour

ngaged

com-

ing in-

; and

to be

en you

1 600-

fation.

incere

to be,

N.

. 10 4

t foon

niwer

15 DO

Con-

leave

you

reon

sfacfup-

fligh

wide fully

ŧ.

Public credit is the necessary offfpring of public faith; and without it, no nation on earth can exist, under the enjoyment of a free conflitution and government, What I mean by a free constitution, is such a form of a commonwealth as confiders proper-ty existing, independent of govern-ment, and government formed for the fupport and protection of it; and that protection flowing from 'flanding promulgated laws,' carried into exe-cution by 'known and authorized judges;" and equally and impartially applying to each member of the flate, I mean, in fine, a form of government established by the people, which secures to them their property as their own, against rapine, and under no controul of a legislature, and is a law to the legislative authority itself. In such a government, public credit is absolutely necessary to the existence of the state, because no government can have refources for every emergency; and fovereigns therefore are often obliged to apply to the people, for the loan of that property, which cannot be taken without their consent.

But in an arbitrary government, where the executive, judicial, and legillative authority are all alike, in the hands of the fovereign power, pro-perty is confidered as derived from, not merely protected by, the govern-ment, and is rather a possessory loan, than a right; and the fovereign power has no need of credit; public faith to the subjects is of no consequence; force answers the purpose of credit, and the monarch takes what he wants, and compels thanks for leaving the refidue; and who is there in our day, and in our country, that does not realize the diffinction between these forms of flate policy? if there is any one that does not, I will venture to pro-nounce him a flave, and urge him to the realms of Sweden, Denmark,

Russia, or Prussia, where he may enjoy flavery at his eafe, and in the

highest perfection.

If public credit, is then so necessary to the very existence of a state, you will alk me why these states are destitute of it, and how they shall procure it? As to the united flates, as a nation, they never had any national credit, Have patience; I will explain myself; to do which, it is necessary to fix the true meaning of national or public credit,

Here, then, I say, that credit is the forcing an opinion upon another, who is possessed of fomething which we want, and which we have no right to take from him without his confent, that if he delivers it to us, we will pay him an equivalent for it, according to the compact made between the

parties,

Here, then, public faith is the first, and most substantial foundation of this opinion: for as no process of coerce can be issued against a government holding fovereign power, unless the lender believes that the flate has fuch a facred regard to public faith as not to violate the compact, the opinion necellary to credit can never be formed. But should the possessor of the property wanted on loan, have a full conviction of the government's regard to public faith, the next enquiry will be, whether the contractors, the a-gents of the state, have power to comply with the contract. To raise a conviction of this, the practice is in Europe to lay a duty upon a certain article supposed to be sufficiently productive to answer the purpose, and to consider the fund thus raised, as facredly the property of the creditor who loans upon it, as any thing elfe he possesses the idea, then, that the government has authority to compel the payment of that duty, and that they never will take back, or violate the pledge, gives national credit. This example might ferve for thoufands that might be put.

Previous to the confederation, congress had no powers at all, but what arose from the voluntary consent of the people. They recommended, and the people, for their own safety, complied. It is true, they anticipated national faith, which, in itself, was a great novelty. They made paper

bills for a currency, and obtained loans; but it was not because they posfelled powertto support a national faith, or resources to fund their debts, It was because the people hoped that they would, at a future period, possess these requisites to credit. The majority of the people in America appeared to be ready to facrifice all they had, in support of a war, commenced in defence of their freedom; and thereby substituted enthusiasm for that opinion which is necessary to national credit; while the minority, having no love for, or regard to the measures of congreis, were compelled by fear, to deliver up their proportion of property, or perhaps more, when they would not have done it as a voluntary loan to the public. These things seldom happen in a country, and it would be a great and fatal millake, to depend upon these exertions, under a regular and fystematical government,

When the confederation was made, it gave no authority to congress, whereon a public credit might be raifed. I have observed, that the opinion, on which public credit is foundis that of the existence of a power to comply with engagements, and of fuch a regard in the nation, to public faith, that it cannot be violated, By the confederation, congress have the powers of making war and peace, but have no authority to raife a penny, to pay a foldier, or to buy him a ration of provisions, They have authority to borrow money, but have no refources to pay, or allure the payment of one farthing of principal or interest, They are called a federal government, but this is only a found, without force or efficacy. For government, at all times, means a man, or body of men veffed with coercive powers, and capable of issuing and compelling obedience to civil process, But congress can iffue no one civil precept, life of government is its energy; and this depends altogether upon the appointment, power, and amenableness of the executive officers; but congress can appoint no civil officer, nor is any one amenable to them.

Nor would the nation have been one whit better off, if all the flates of the union had granted the impost in the same manner that Massachusetts has granted it. By this grant, the trial of

all forfeitures, is to be in the court of common pleas in the county where the feizures are made. The court is not of the appointment of the federal government, amenable to it, or having any connexion, in their official capa-city, with it, Who then would lend congress money, or give them credit on a fund, which this state might annihilate in a moment, by repealing their laws for holding fuch a court, or by subverting the session of it, as they have frequently done? One or two influential characters might very pro-bably annihilate a fund fo ill supported, at any time. One remark ought not to be omitted, that is, that at the fame time when the legislature of Malfachusetts made this grant, the people out of doors were clamorous to subvert the court of common pleas, and the legiflature were countenancing of them by confidering it as a grievance, and by taking measures to render it to very contemptible, as that no man of ability and common decency, might in future take a feat

I believe, fir, I have now fo fully explained myfelf, that you will juffify my faying that the united flates never had any credit as a nation, because they never, in a union, possessed mational powers, or national resources. But I see the objection, which you stand ready to make, "that they have borrowed money of foreign nations, and under the auspices of foreign courts, which could not be done with-

out public credit."

I do not confider this as evidence of public credit. It is clearly evidence of an opinion of the lenders that the united flates had, as a people or territory, property fulficient to pay the loans. But whether the united flates, as a government, have power, or regular legal refources to pay or not, can never be indifpentibly material to foreign ereditors. The fovereigns who have loaned money, depend ultimately upon their own force to compel payment; they will neither petition nor fue, but by arms; and the foreign fubjects, who are our creditors, depend upon the faith of their own governments ultimately to fecure their demands.

Though there ought not to be admitted an idea, that the united flates

make the flate the bave no dit as i exiftence until con powers.

Awak your nei confeque us all ur menfe n purfuit

Bofte

Letter

fylos aboli of in b the the a G Y o which our far you he letting We fi

forwar

you m

of the

and th

manit

feverithems object Bu fensist trems fuppe ple to and o rathe been

> trade belie ons, this the

will ever be abandoned enough to make these measures necessary. I yet thate the principle, to show that we have no tense of such a national credit as is necessary to our political existence, nor can we ever have it, until congress sare vested with proper powers.

Awake then, my dear fir, arouse your neighbours, convince them of the consequence of public credit, and let mall unite in an object of such immense magnitude, and so worthy the

pursuit of every patriot.
TRIBUNUS.

Bofton, May, 1787.

urt of

re the

is not

al go-

aving

dit on

nnihi-

their

or by

they

(IWO

fup-

mark

hatat

ire of

the

orous

nmon

oun-

it as

res to

that

de-

feat

fully

allify

ever

ante

na-

rces,

YOU

have

ions,

reign

nth-

ce of

e of

the

fer-

the

ater,

r re-

fo-

who

ulti-

npel

tion

go-

heir

ad-

aleş.

Letter to the prefident, vice-prefident and committee of the Pennfylvania fociety for promoting the abolition of flavery, and the relief of free negroes unlawfully held in bondage, from the committee of the London, fociety for promoting the abolition of the flave-trade,

YOUR favour of the 20th of Oc-Gentlemen, tober laft, and the certificates which accompanied it, were much to our fatisfaction, We hope the labour you have to kindly beflowed, in colwe shall be further obliged by your forwarding the authentic documents you mention, respecting the treatment of the flaves in the fouthern flates, and the Well India Islands, it being contended that the inflances of influmanity are very rare. The certificates have been submitted to the perusal of feveral who have attively interelled themselves in promoting our common object.

But our opponents feem already fensible of the facility of a plea so extremely weak as that founded on a supposed incapacity of the black people to enjoy the blessings of freedom and civilization. Their arguments, or rather their infunctions, have latterly been more particularly contined to the impolicy of abolishing the flave-trade, on which, they would have it believed, the existence of the plantations, and the consequent revenue of this kingdom effentially depend. On the other hand, it is contended, and, we trust, on much better authority, that geither injury to the plantations,

nor defalcation of the revenue, would eventually enfue. To the doubts induffrioully fiaggeffed by fome, who are intereffed in favouring the former opinion, we may partly attribute the prayers of fome of the numerous petitions which have already been prefented to the house of commons, requeffing the mere regulation of a commerce which no possible modification can rectify. But we are inclined to believe that many of them were so expreffed from inadvertency, or the want of a thorough knowledge of the subject.

Remembering the declarations of the American congress, so frequently repeated during the contell with Britain, we could not but flatter ourfelves that the late convention would have produced more unequivocal proofs of regard to confillency of character, than an absolute prohibition of the propoled federal government from complying with the acknowledged obligations of humanity and jultice for the term of twenty-one years. We much regret that your nervous address. on the occasion, had not an effect more adequate to the importance of the subject. What may be the event of the parliamentary bufinels, is yet uncertain-at prefent the prospect is

encouraging. And though we are aware how liable those expectations are to fail which depend upon fimple and hone't principles, when oppoind by the in-trigues of wealth and power, yet we can fearcely avoid flanering outfelves with the hope, ariling from the numher and respectability of the patrons of this undertaking, that it will at length be fucceliful. Our advertaries who had, till lately, been remarkably quiet, probably because they held our endeavours in contempt, have now taken the alarm, and use every arrifice of fophistry and mifrepresentation to defeat our purpole; one of their most, plausible allegations is, that if the British nation should by down the trade, other nations will take it up, and therefore the condition of the Africans would not be improved, though England would fullain a confiderable

MOTE.

* See American Muleum, vol.

loss. The reply is obvious; that this nation ought to do what is right, let others do as they please; and we have a strong persuasion that, on the whole, the African trade is a losing one to

this country.

It is, however, our present wish, that an appeal might be made to the humanity of other countries and governments; and, for this purpose, we commenced a correspondence in France, and a society is now forming there, whose object it will be to diffuse the knowledge of this traffic, and to shew it in its true colours. It may, perhaps, be in your power to assist our views of thus extending the sphere of action.

The privy council is now engaged in enquiries into the flave trade, and the colonial flavery; and we expect the fubject will shortly be investigated

in parliament.

The university of Cambridge have expressed their sense of it in a very sorcible petition to the house of comons; and the clergy of the established church, in many other parts, have equally testified their zeal in the common cause.

Many counties, cities, and towns have petitioned. Amongst the cities, we have the satisfaction to enumerate Bristol, one capital seat of the African trade. The presbyterians, independents, and baptists have petitioned collectively; and the religious society called quakers, have repeated their application on the occasion; more petitions are expected from various quarters.

The attempts to retrieve the national character, and affert the common rights of nature, have awakened the attention and excited the good wishes

of people of all descriptions,

It was only necessary that the torch of truth should be lighted, to slash conviction in the face of humanity; but avarice is wilfully blind. One solitary petition came up against us from the town of Liverpool; yet we are not without well-wishers, and even advocates, in that seminary of slave traders.

As much useful information is contained in the historical account of Guinea, published by your late worthy fellow citizen, A. Benezet, we are printing another edition, with a view to give it a more extensive circulation. We shall herewith send you some copies of this committee's report to our society at large; and also such other of the tracts lately published here, on the subject, as we can collect—some of these you may think proper to republish. And we shall be obliged by any returns of the same kind you may be able to make.

Referring you to our report for further information respecting our proceedings, we have only to repeat our fincere wishes, that yours may meet with the success they deserve.

Signed by order of the committee of the London Society for promoting the abolition of the flave trade, GR ANVILLE SHARP,

London, February 28, 1788.

Effay on negro flavery,

MIDST the infinite variety of moral and political subjetts, proper for public commentation, its truly furprising, that one of the most important and affecting should be so An envery generally neglected. croachment on the smallest civil or religious privilege, shall fan the enthusiatic slame of liberty, till it shall extend over vast and distant regions, and violently agitate a whole continent. But the cause of humanity shall be basely violated, justice shall be wounded to the heart, and national honour, deeply and laftingly polluted, and not a breath or murmur shall arise, to diffurb the prevailing quiefence, or to rouse the feelings of indignation against such general, extensive, and complicated iniquity.—To what cause complicated iniquity,are we to impute this frigid filencethis torpid indifference—this cold inanimated conduct of the otherwise warm and generous Americans? Why do they remain inactive, amidst the groans of injured humanity, the shrill and distressing complaints of ex-piring justice, and the keen remorie of polluted integrity?—Why do they not rife up to affert the cause of God and the world, to drive the fiend injustice into remote and distant regions, and to exterminate oppression from the face of the fair fields of America?

ed from on this [pature, After a Bruggle they ma to the to foon governe Americ they ex scend t ye revo ratized Slav It is Co

feeling

Whe

with th ought being ! ing un videnc vine A his ow merica ject it moft i defen the w they o are by free,' a nun mere emoli eft in on o bande fince iften gitio the n

Iruce In rope firan Wildone hour ven pray her certice tions gets

rem

ly co

veng

differ

When the united colonies revolted from Great-Britain, they did it upon this principle, "that all men are by nature, and of right ought to be free."—After a long, successful, and glorious struggle for liberty, during which they manifested the firmest attachment to the rights of mankind, can they so foon forget the principles that then governed their determinations? Can Americans, after the noble contempt they expressed for tyrants, meanly descend to take up the scourge? Blush, ye revolted colonies, for having apos-

irculation.

fome co-

ort to our

uch other

here, or

ct-some

er to rebliged by

you may

t for fur-

our pro-

peat our

ay meet

mmittee

omoting

ade, IARP,

rman.

riety of

ubjetu.

n, us

ne mon

d be fo

In en-

or re-

ill ex-

ns, and

tinent.

nall be

ill be

ational

luted,

l'arife,

ice, or

ion a-

caule

nce-

old in-

erwife

15 ?-

midf

f ex-

morfe

they

God

d in-

ions,

m the

8.

tatized from your own principles. Slavery, in whatever point of light it is confidered, is repugnant to the feelings of nature, and inconfishent with the original rights of man. ought therefore to be fligmatized for being unnatural; and detelled for being unjust. 'Tis an outrage to providence, and an affront offered to divine Majesty, who has given to man his own peculiar image. - That the Americans, after confidering the fubject in this light-after making the most manly of all possible exertions in defence of liberty-after publishing to the world the principle upon which they contended, viz. "that all men are by nature and of right ought to be free," should still retain in subjection a numerous tribe of the human race, merely for their own private use and emolument, is, of all things, the flrongeft inconfishency, the deepest reflexi-on on our conduct, and the most abandoned apollacy that ever took place, fince the Almighty fiat spoke into existence this habitable world. So slagitious a violation can never escape the notice of a just Creator, whose vengeance may be now on the wing, to differinate and hurl the arrows of de-Aruction.

In what light can the people of Europe confider America, after the strange inconsistency of her conduct? Will they not consider her as an abandoned and deceitful country? In the hour of calamity, she petitioned heaven to be propitious to her cause. Her prayers were heard. Heaven pitied her distress, smiled on her virtuous exertions, and vanquished all her afflictions. The ingrateful creature forgets this timely assistance—no longer remembers her own forrows—but basely commences oppressor in her turn.—

Beware, America !—paufeand confider the difference between the mild effulgence of approving providence, and the angry countenance of

incenfed divinity !

The importation of flaves into America, ought to be a subject of the deepell regret, to every benevolent and thinking mind—And one of the greatest defects in the federal fystem, is the liberty it allows on this head. Venerable in every thing else, it is injudicious here; and it is to be much deplored, that a fyslem of so much po-litical persection, should be stained with any thing that does an outrage to human nature. As a door, however, is open to amendment, for the take of diffressed humanity, of injured national reputation, and the glory of doing fo benevolent a thing, I hope fome wife and virtuous patriot will advocate the measure, and introduce an alteration in that pernicious part of the go-vernment.—So far from encouraging the importation of flaves, and countenancing that vile traffic in human fleth; the members of the late continental convention should have seized the happy opportunity of prohibiting for ever, this cruel species of reprobated villainy.—That they did not do fo, will for ever diminish the lustre of their other proceedings, so highly extolled, and so justly distinguished, for their intrinsic value. Let us, for a moment, contrast the sentiments and actions of the Europeans on this fubjett, with those of our own countrymen. In France, the warmen, and most animated exertions are making, in order to introduce the entire abolition of the flave-trade; and in England, many of the first characters of that country, advocate the fame meafure, with an enthufiaflic philanthro-py. The prime minister himself is at the head of that fociety; and nothing can equal the ardour of theirendeavours, but the glorious goodness of the cause.—Will the Americans allow the people of England, to get the flart of them in acts of humanity? Forbid it shame !

The practice of flealing, or bartering for human flesh, is pregnant with the most glaring turpitude, and the blackest barbarity of disposition.—
For, can any one say, that this is doing as he would be done by? Will

fuch a practice fland the scrutiny of this great rule of moral government? Who can, without the complicated emotions of anger and impatience, fuppose himself in the predicament of a lave! Who can bear the thoughts of his relations being torn from him by a favage enemy; carried to diffant regions of the habitable globe, nevermore to return; and treated there, as the unhappy Africans are, in this country? Who can support the reflexion of his father-his mother-his filler-or his wife-perhaps his chil-dren-being barbaroully snatched away by a foreign invader, without the pref-pect of ever beholding them again? Who can reflect upon their being afterwards publicly exposed to fale-o-bliged to labour with unwearied affiduity-and, because all things are not possible to be performed, by persons fo unaccustomed to robust exercise, scourged with all the rage and anger of malignity, until their unhappy carcales are covered with ghaffly wounds, and frightful contunions? Who can reflect on these things, when applying the case to himself, without being chilled with horror, at circumstances fo extremely shocking?-Yet hideous as this concife and imperfect description is, of the fufferings fuffained by many of our flaves, it is nevertheless true; and fo far from being exagge-rated, falls infinitely floot of a thoutand circumflances of diffres, which have been recounted by different writers on the subject, and which contribute to make their situation in this life, the most absolutely wretched, and completely miferable, that can pollibly be conceived.—In many places in America, the flaves are treated with every circumstance of rigorous inhumanity, accumulated hardship, and enormous cruelty.—Yet, when we take them from Africa, we deprive them of a country which God hath given them for their own; as free as we are, and as capable of enjoying that bletling. Like pirates, we go to commit devaftation on the coast of an innocent country, and among a people who never did us wrong.

An infatiable, avaricious defire to

accumulate riches, co-operating with a fpirit of luxury and injuttice, feems to be the leading cause of this peculiarly degrading and ignominious practice.

Being once accullomed to fulfill without labour, we become foft and voluptuous; and rather than afterwards forego the gratification of our habitual indolence and eafe, we countenance the infamous violation, and facrifice at the fhrine of cruelty, all the finer feelings of elevated humanity.

Confidering things in this view, there furely can be nothing more justly reprehenfible or difgutting, than the extravagant finery of many country people's daughters. It bath not been at all uncommon to observe as much gauze, lace and other trappings, on one of those country maidens, as hath employed two or three of her father's flaves, for twelve months afterwards. to raile tobacco to pay for. ungrateful reflexion, that all this frippery and affected finery, can only be supported by the sweat of another perfon's brow, and confequently, only by lawful rapine and injuffice. If these young females could devote as much time from their amusement, as would be necessary for reflexion; or, was there any person of humanity at hand who would inculcate the indecency of this kind of extravagance, I am persuaded they have hearts good enough to reject, with disdain, the momentary pleasure of making a fi-gure, in behalf of the rational and lafting delight of contributing by their forbearance, to the happiness of so many thousand individuals.

In Maryland, where flaves are treated with as much lenity, as, perhaps, they are any where, their fitua-tion is to the last degree ineligible. They live in wretched cots, that scarcely secure them from the inclemency of the weather; fleep in the ashes or on straw; wear the coarsest clothing, and subsist on the most ordinary food that the country produces. In all things, they are subject to their mafter's absolute command; and, of course, have no will of their own. Thus circumstanced, they are subject to great brutality, and are often treated with it. In particular inflances, they may be better provided for in this flate, but this fulfices for a general description. But in the Carolinas, and in the illand of Jamaica, the cru-elties that have been wantonly exercifed on those miserable creatures, are without a precedent in any other past

fthe world n on the is not und and wh On all or Aribution ferved. T other states to measures governmen that she is worthy of is entitled for the phi manity, sh hath paffer portation of forbidding the iniquit proof of h ame from the goo orn gene Slavery bolished, ry; beca leclared evolutio ve fet ab ve should mmediat he welle mmediat nal abo

T

our fenfo we have dium w nankino uttice, national It wo vere it oon be oy cour lopted. berseve which of life, loggy n and we y betw

Subfifts

Vo

ome a k

ltimate

inited ft

he least

fthe world. If those who have writn on the subject, may be believed, is not uncommon there, to tie a flave

and whip him to deah.

o fobfia

foft and

n after.

of our

re coun-

on, and

elty, all

manity. view,

han the

country

ot been

is much

ngs, on as hath

father's

rwards,

Tis an

is frip-

only be

er per-

, only

e. If

ote as

ent, as

n ; or,

mity at

indence, I

good

n, the

a h-

and and

y their

of fo

s are

fituaper-

gible.

that

incle-

n the

arfeit

off or

luces.

their

id, of

own, ibject real-

nces,

or in

gene-

inas,

cru-

ercif-

, are

part

On all occasions impartiality in the istribution of justice, should be ob-erved. The little state of Rhode-Island, hath been reprobated by the other states, for refusing to enter ino measures respecting a new general government; and so far it is admitted that she is culpable. But if she is worthy of blame in this respect, she is entitled to the highest admiration for the philanthropy, justice and hu-manity, she hath displayed, respecting the subject I am treating on. She hath palled an act prohibiting the importation of flaves into that state, and forbidding her citizens to engage in the iniquitous traffic. So striking a goof of her strong attachment to the ights of humanity, will refcue her ame from oblivion, and bid her live the good opinion of distant and unorn generations.

Slavery, unquestionably, should be bolished, particularly in this counry; because it is inconsistent with the eclared principles of the American evolution. The sooner, therefore, evolution. we fet about it, the better. Either we should fet all our slaves at liberty, mmediately, and colonize them in he western territory; or, we should mmediately take measures for the grahal abolition of it, so that it may beome a known, and fixed point, that, llimately, univerfal liberty, in these inited states, shall triumph.—This is the least we can do, in order to evince our sense of the irreparable outrages e have committed, to wipe off the dium we have incurred, and to give mankind a confidence again, in the ultice, liberality, and honour of our

national proceedings.

Vol. IV. No. V.

It would not be difficult to shew ere it necessary, that America would oon become a richer and more hap-y country, provided this step was a-lopted. That corrosive anguish of erfevering in any thing improper, which now embitters the enjoyment of life, would vanish as the mist of a loggy morn doth before the rifing fun; and we should find as great a dispariy between our present situation, and hat which would fucceed to it, as subfifts between a cloudy winter, and

a radiant spring .- Besides, our lands would not be then cut down for the support of a numerous train of useless inhabitants-ufeless, I mean, to themfelves, and effectually so to us, by encouraging floth and voluptuoufness among our young farmers and planters, who might otherwise know how to take care of their money, as well as how to dishpate it.—In all other refpects, I conceive them to be as valuable as we are—as capable of worthy purposes, and to possess the same dignity that we do, in the estimation of providence; although, the value of their work apart, for which we are dependent on them, we generally confider them as good for nothing, and, accordingly, treat them with the great-

But, be it remembered, that their cause is the cause of heaven; and that the Father of them as well as of us, will not fail, at a future fettlement, to adjust the account between us, with a dreadful attention to juffice.

OTHELLO.

est neglect.

Baltimore, May 10, 1788.

A Short effay on diseases from the air. Attempting to shew that most difeases are caused by miasmatain our air; with an enumeration of some of them; and the further prosecution of this subject recommended to philo-Sophers and physicians. By the reverend Mathew Wilson, D. D. of Lewes.

IPPOCRATES, called the divine old man, was not ashamed most frequently to acknowledge human ignorance, and afcribe the latent causes of many diseases to the invifible powers, calling the first, cause [70 8100] that something divine, &c. He says in one place, "A physician He says in one place, "A physician ought to know diseases of the same kind, how much they exceed the firength of the body; and should also learn to discover if any thing more than human be in the disease: He ought, belides, early to observe the differences of the diseases that daily reign among the people, nor be ignorant of the state of the seasons."

Honest Sydenham, who carefully invelligated the genus of diseases, found, that in a particular epidemic constitution of the air, the intercur-

rent diseases partook of the nature of thereigning epidemic, though at com-mon times entirely different in their own natures. He found also, that in the winter of 1675, all the pleuritic pa-tients were seized with pains in the

head, back, and limbs, which diffinguished the then reigning fevers.

The most laborious and most useful of medical writers, baron Van Swieten, observes, "that vernal intermitents are altogether different from automated and their nature from from automated. tumnals, and their nature, fymptoms, iffues, duration, and cure are utterly unlike .- The ephemera, the most fimple of continual fevers, passes through its different stages, without the least danger; yet the British ephemera made great havock. Both difeafes were called by the fame name; the duration was the fame; but they terminated very differently." He also tells us, "He has feen an epidemic pleurify, which would not admit venefection, and the common methods of cure, &c. This I have one of the fex. Now, in all these cases, we are dently watching nature, but a clear view of the causes of diseases, as refiding in the air.

The incomparable Boerhaave (apho-ins 1406 and 1407) observes, "The rifins 1406 and 1407) observes, cause of the variety of diseases is so latent, that physicians have not been able hitherto to deduce it from any fenfible abuse of the non-naturals :and yet, as epidemic difeases attack many at once, and may be avoided or excluded by fire, or wind, it is gene-rally believed, that their causes reside

in the air.

Hippocrates wifely faid, "difeafes partly arise from our way of living, and partly from the air which we breathe. When many (fays he) are breathe. When many (fays he) are feized with the fame difease at the fame time, the cause is chiefly to be attributed to what is common to all, and made use of by all. This can only be the air, which we draw in inspiration. Our way of living is not the cause, as is apparent, since the disease attacks both young and old, men and women; those who live freely, and those who live abstemiously; those who live on mush and sowens, and those who eat bread and use wine moderately; those who use much exercise, and those who use but little; therefore

the cause cannot be in our food manner of life, fince those who in most differently and oppositely, a taken with the tame difeases." Had it is demonstrated, that the ca however latent, of epidemic dife refide in the air; though it is gran that errors in diet may pre-dispose body to be more easily susceptible the malignant fumes, and make in vages more dreadful; fo, when English, who greedily fed on flesh, nerally perished by the sweating he ness, Caius, an English writer, clares, that the Scots and Frenchal wholly escaped, in the same islan Yet the diet alone can never occasio an epidemic disorder.

Lord Bacon (the morning flar our philosophical day) observe motion, carrying along with iterer thing it contains. Hence different e fects of the same kind in different pla Thus the fouth wind in Africa brings fair weather, and is health enough : but in England it is generall rainy, and if it continue long without rain, it produces malignant and dans gerous fevers. Hence it appears, that by the wind, an infinity of particle may be carried from one placeto no ther, even to the most distant. At that exhales from all bodies; all in mals, dead and living; all vegetables poisonous or falutary, sweet or m rupted; all minerals, even poisons and fulphureous exhalations from each quakes and volcanoes, and from pits dug by daring men-all, all the fumes are diffused in the air, and me be wafted by it in a collected flate remote countries, or be dispersed a weakened by the winds. Therefore winds may do good, by dispersion noxious vapours, or infinite damage mortals by conducting them in a lected state: thus plagues and pla lential fevers have spread."

In this climate, where I have no ful register of the weight of them the heat and cold, weather and with near thirty years, I fcarce known we have any difeafes, but fuch as endemic or epidemic, or at least gr ly affected and influenced by the fons, and state of the air.

Innumerable observations, in all known world, evince, that epider

diseases, must arise the air, (may be, or hot, infecting air enters

Boerha of difeate the variet it, which by their than by a fensible o tion teac

The 1 firms thi and his o that it . causes o but wha duces th culty to ten year marked thermor of the changes thereby origin (

> Syde labour that yea fible qu less pro of dife many d which heat i cold, a tirely demic Ye

tions, itself. be dif conce groffe formet duce often ries o mour mine dantl

N enna the i our food of ofe who in positely, a fee." Had the case in case

fame illan

ver occasio ning flar observer in a flate of rith it even different et ifferent pla d in Africa 15 health is generall ong withou nt and dans ppears, that ace to ano tant. Al s; all ani

vegetables
et or or
poisonal
from each
from he
l, all thele
r, and ma
ed flate to
erseed an
Therefore

dispering damage to in a column pelis ave prace ot a faith of the un

nd wids mow da ch as m aft grat the a

in all be

diseases, which are the chief here, must arise from miasmara unknown in the air, (whatever the state of the air may be, whether heavy or light, cold or hot, &c.) viz. impure seeds of infecting diseases; for this positionous air enters every part of our bodies.

Boerhaave observes, "The causes of diseases reside in the air, rather from the variety of exhalations contained in it, which mix with our fluids, or by their stimulus disorder our bodies, than by any remarkable change in the sensible qualities of the air, as observation teaches."

The judicious Van Swieten confirms this doctrine from Sydenham's and his own experience. He observes, that it is evident enough, that the causes of these diseases are in the air; but what that is in the air, which produces them, is a matter of great difficulty to determine. He observes, for ten years, three times a-day, he remarked the height of the barometer, the course and strength of the winds, the quantity of rain, changes of the air, &c. yet did not thereby gain the least knowledge of the origin of epidemic diseases.

Sydenham confesses, he also lost his labour in the same way; and observes, that years perfectly agreeing in the sensible quantities of air, were nevertheless productive of very different tribes of diseases. He surther observes, that many diseases, as pleurifies and quinsies, which generally proceed from sudden heat immediately following intense cold, are only intercurrents, and entirely different from the reigning epidemic.

Yet, after all, the noxious exhalations, which are mixed with the air, are altogether different from pure air itself. These causes may sometimes be discovered, but more generally are concealed from our knowledge. That grosser and memphitic exhalations do sometimes mix with the air, and produce plagues, malignant severs, and often sudden death, the natural histories of various caves, pits, fractures of mountains, earthquakes, and even mines, and the sate of miners, abundantly demonstrate.

None doubted that the plague at Vienna, A. D. 1343, was occasioned by the infectious, poisonous exhalations of the earthquake, whichimme liately preceded it.

It is a well known history, that the celebrated health-restoring spring, at St. Udalrick, in the suburbs of Vienna, at the time of the plague, exhaled an infectious flench, by which we read that feveral thousands per: shed. It is indisputable, in the low and maritime countries of America and Europe, after inundations by florms, &c. when the fea brings much grafs, weeds and leaves, wood, and fometimes fishes, upon the neighbouring marshes, fields and woods, corrupting in heaps, (ve-getable and animal putrefaction united) that then the inhabitants greatly afflicted with lasting and fatal epidemic fevers. Nay, even in hot weather, when there are only calms, every year, agues and remittents, &c. are produced by the putrid exhalations of flagnant waters, lakes, ponds, and moraffes. [See professor Cullen and Rollo's diseases of the army, at St. Lucia, &c.] Dr. Huxham remarks,

Dr. Huxham remarks, that the earth, when frozen, emits few of no exhalations; but when thaw comes on, after a long frost, then epidemic fevers break out.

Yet, though putrid exhalations are generally noxious, one putrefaction fometimes flops or corrects another. Tanners, and those who live among the stench of rotten hides and offals, have sometimes escaped the plague.

have sometimes escaped the plague.

At Lyons and Marseilles, the street. which were narrow and dirty, fuffered much less by the plague than the open and clean ffreets. During the plague at London, the phylicians ordered all the privies and shores to be opened, when the fætid stench is faid to have abated the plague. The plague at Oczakow was stopped by a violent shock of an earthquake, which perhaps then produced a cure, as others caufe the plague. Sprinkling the ftreets with wine once flopped the plague at Athens: and the penetrating vapours exhaling from fermenting new wine, in the time of the vintage, suppressed the plague raging about the Moselle. The stench of stones, coals, storehouses of spices, and the ship-carpenters' effluvia of pitch and tar, have all been illustrious means of preferving those persons who lived among these vapours.

But here we must remark, that all epidemic diseases are not propagated by human contagion, from one human morbid body to another, though fome are evidently very contagious. Van Swieten observes, that though double tertians (which emulate continual fevers, and rage among great numbers) were often epidemic, he never observed that such patients propagated infection, though they were attended with the worst symptoms, and had strong signs of malignity. He further observes, "The severs of 1756, from the noxious effluvia of marthes, though attended with exanthemata, gangrenous blotches on the furface of the body, inflamed parotides, and other fymptoms of malignity, yet were not contagious; for those who lived in a more healthy air, the' they received the fick into their houses, were not themselves affected. If those who lived in a purer mountainous air, descended into this morbid valley, they were foon taken extremely ill; but upon their return home, did not spread the contagion."-Yet, on the other hand, it is also certain, that dis-eases are often caused by common or latent exhalations in the air, which fo degenerate the human juices, as to propagate by mere contagion. fmall-pox, plague, and fluxes in armies and countries, are a fufficient demonfiration of this.

Seeing, then, the causes of diseases are chiefly in the air, and these miasmata seem to be of very different substances, sizes, and angles, it surely must be very ridiculous for young physicians to contend, that one is for Boerhaave, and Swieten, another for Cullen, or any other distinguished name. Boerhaave, indeed, supposed generally the sluids to be most affected, and Cullen the solids, or nervous system. Yet both these professors owned that both sluids and solids were soon affected, and Boerhaave speaks doubtful saphorism 1408] whether these miasmata affect the sluids of the solids by their stimulus in the first instance. But what advantage arises from the diseavery?—The works of Boerhaave and Van Swieten must defy the teeth of time, as they contain all the history of diseases, and all that have proved remedies, or injuries, from the early ages of the world. And what can we

have more?—They have collected all physical knowledge. Rather than attempt to villify the hard-earned knowledge, by experience of almost three thousand lears, let us labour to find prevenuous and remedies of their feeds of death that mingle with our air.*

That I may contribute my mite, in this obscure, yet most important en-

NOTE.

· When I confider in what manner physic is very commonly practifed, I deeply feel for the wretchedness of our people. Many youths who have had a fmattering of learning, being put apprentices, neither read and learn the histories, causes, and cures of diseales, in every country of the world. with the different symptoms and combinations, in the different places and featons; nor the difeates and connections of all the parts of the human body. Others, without learning, virtue, and every degree of medical know. ledge, on being perhaps only furgeon's mates in an army or armed vellels, fet up for phylicians, having nothing to recommend them besides effrontery and false boasting; with the knowledge of heaping up medicines, sometimes pernicious, and making outextravagant bills to squeze the last penny from the poor widows and fatherless, For the hongur of human nature, and the great fafety of my country, I earnestly with that every legislature would enact laws to stop this growing

Let it therefore be confidered, whether every candidate, for physic, should not be well taught in the Latin, and Greek languages; whether mathematics and natural history be not absolutely necessary; and whether seven years, at least sive years, to the belt geniuses, of greatest application, after the public lectures, be not necessary to the study and practice of physic, before any man obtain the title or business of a physician.

Objection. But mechanics often discover good remedies. Answer. Well, let them be rewarded. But though they have a specific for one, out of an hundred species of the same disease, they cannot be trusted in any of the rest, much less in a thousand of the different original diseases.

eniry, per things when the dour as bodies; feets of longing to now well of electric

As to discover to huma dies. I dies into certain flench f poled u the plan rits, from fumes T our boo eyes, th voice h teric per convul gled by fumes o ed in a vulfion fometir tations thrown greatly tron, round dead, fall int

It is
that he
ing for
did no
times o
opened
be dea
confin
and vo
may it
ten po
ketoes
moraf
An

am co is lon a vapo nant o Suffe

> Bu air, a aihes, collections

quiry, permit me to enumerate fome things which have infected or poisoned our air, as miasmata from groller bodies; and then the more subtle ef-fects of Plato's subtle matter, not be-longing to the Newtonian system, but now well demonstrated by the name

of elettricity.

led all

han at-

know.

thre

o find f their

th ou

ite, ii

nt en-

nanner

fed, I

of our

ve had

ig put

learn

of dif-

world.

com-

es and

nnec-

an bo-

litue,

now.

furgeeffels.

othing

rome-

mowfome-

utexpenny rles,

e, and ear-

lature

DWING

lered,

hylic,

atin,

r ma-

e not

ether

to the ttion,

recel-

phy-

tleor

often

lwer. But

one,

fame any

d Oz

As to the first kind, chemistry has discovered many vapours very noxious to human nature, even from gross bodies. In burning of combuttible bodies into flame, smoke, soot and ashes, certain corpufcles are emitted, a flench separable from the smoke, suppoled to confitt of the volatile falt of the plant, wafted into the air, and spirits, from the action of the fire; which fumes produce wonderful effects on our bodies. Hence erofions in the voice harsh. Hypocondriac and hysteric persons, and those labouring under convultive afthmas, are nearly flrangled by fuch exhalations. Even the fumes of a candle or lamp, extinguished in a close place, have excited convulfions in epileptic persons, and fometimes abortion, and often palpitations of heart, &c. Some bodies thrown on the fire emit exhalations greatly poisonous, as the toxico-dentron, which turns all the company round the fire pale, as if they were dead, and, if the place be close, they fall into many mortal difeases,

It is related of a military officer, that he killed all his company by throwing something on the fire; though it did no hurt to handle or carry it. Sometimes even dough of bread, baked and opened in a close place, is reported to be deadly; and roafting coffee, in a confined air, has produced cardialgia and vomiting. What mischiefs, then, may not arise from burning weeds, often poisonous, to defend against mus-ketoes, &c. ? so burning the woods, moraffes, &c. may cause many fevers,

And, in thirty years observation, I am convinced, that when the weather is long calm, and the air filled with a vapour-like imoke, the most malignant difeates begin and rage most in

Suffex.

Burn fixty pounds of wood in open air, and you have but one pound of ashes, nor can the other pounds be collected by any art: all these exhalahous mix with our air, and their effects

are dangerous, though unheeded. But, by burning it in a chemical veffel, Van Helmont and professor Boerhaave found an eternal coal, which it is not possible to confume without open air; but this coal, extinguithed in a close room, brings our bodies to death itself; of which many lamented examples have happened in my time.

That fome vapour, or mia/mata, fly from burning charcoal, appears from holding a paper over it, written with folution of ointment; for then only will the writing turn black. Set charcoal on fire in a large room, but thut close, and all the animals in it will die; yet this is not from heat, for the room may be cold; but from the air-either by its deflroying fomething in the air (perhaps electricity or nitre) or elfe by fome porfonous vapour from an innocent body, now deleterious by the force of fire.

Van Helmont, when an old man. finding his ink froze, called for a chaffing dish of coals, by which he fell down, and was carried out as dead. Here all the actions of the man were in a moment suspended by the exhalation, which he calls the gas of the

wooden coal,

Boerhaave relates many examples of himself and others, and proposes it as the only ready and best remedy, to sprinkle the face and breast with cold water. So of other poisonous vapour. as the grotto del cani, throwing the feemingly dead animal into cold water, if it be not too late, brings again circulation and life.

There are yet many other deadly exhalations from grofs bodies, already discovered, as from new built houses, or places white washed with lime, and perhaps the vapour from new painted walls, may be no better. These bring on palfies, and other fatal, commonly

incurable, difeafes.

So burning the bones, wings, shells, hoofs, and other parts of animals produces to fatal a vapour, as to kill all insects, sleas, chintzes, &c. if the room be only moderately that up. Boerhaave, I think, tells us of a whole company fwooning away by the exhalation of a dog killed by 146 degrees of heat, by the thermometer. If such fatal vapours arise from seemingly harmless vegetables. &c. it is not to be wondered that more dreadful should

arise from fossils. So, cobalt, put upon the fire, railes a thick white vapour, which concretes to the ceiling of a room the flrongest poison we know, viz. white arfenic. These vapours even by smelling, kill every kind of animal. If these are raised by subterraneous heat and earthquakes, it will not be wondrous, if death, quicker

than the plague, enfues.

I need not add to these, that the vapour of saltpetre, sea falt, and sulphur, raised by the sire, produces vapours that corrode all metals them-felves, and destroy all things that have animal life. Hence evidently appears the inexprelible usefulness of the winds, in preferving the lives of men and other animals. For a wind, a-rifing at the place where any of the poisonous vapours happen, pre-fently disperses them from that place, featters the fatal miafmata, weakens their power of mischief, or at least carries them to fome other part. To have an idea how the winds dispose of them, we need only look at the wreaths of fnow, totally carried from the open fields, and thrown in heaps, where an eddy is made by the obstruction of the blaft. In like manner, the deadly exhalations are often flopt and collected in vallies, and fometimes in the fuburbs of cities, while the winds have cleared them from the populous part of the town. I would not detain the reader longer. I must not stay to mention the undetermined classes of vegetable poisons, which generally very greatly affect the liquidum nervofum and common fenfory. How greatly these may affect our atmosphere, s yet unexplored, though some of them we know in some degree. I have somewhere read of two gentlemen at the Hague, who, on talking only the root of the ocnanthe, which resembles he block, were feized with great heat of the throat and flomach; then followed vertigo, heart-burn, nausea, and flux of the belly, bleeding at the nose, lofs of reason, and violent convulsions, fo that both were dead in three hours. On touching napellus, or monks-hood, with the tip of the tongue, the unwary feels pleasure, but soon falls into disorders of the brain, &c. Tobacco at first has some like influence. All know, deadly night-shade and its beautiful berries foon kill. Water hemlock, in very small quantity, changes all the animal functions, raises horrible imaginations and convultions, ending life in three or four hours. Thorn-apple, or James-town weed, fo common at every door, has like effects, but not fo quickly. Henbane feeds render delirious, and destroy every animal power in a thort time, &c. &c. But let us proceed very briefly.

lec

fin

on

ful

co fee

en

jui

ca

ce ha gr

lat

th

le

tr

al

B

1 1

- th

V

8

ŧ

fi

The last thing I proposed to mention was electricity, as having very great effects on the air, respecting health and sickness. There is nothing new under the fun. How often has the great Plato, and his fubile matter, and Cartefius, who established subtle matter too, been calumniated and abused, even by great Newtonian philosophers, and especially by their too sanguine pupils! Yet now fubrle matter, by electric experiments, is clearly demonstrated, which, I venture to foretell, will from be differenced to be either gravitation, or a fuperior principle of nature; nay, with Plato, a fifth element. If its power increases the more the nearer the fun, as is faid to be proved; and if its power is fo great in our earth, why may it not be firong enough at the fun to attract and repel comess and worlds, &c.? If professor Sauf-fure and M. Telabert were so electrified that flashes darted from their fingers in crofling the Alps, what may be at the centre of the fun, 94,790,550 English miles distant? [See prof. Ew-

Mr. Brydone, F. R. S. in his tour through Sicily and Malta, obferves, that the fo highly electric, is the vapour of volcanoes; that it has been observed in some eruptions, both of Ætna and Vesuvius, that the whole traft of fmoke, which fometimes extended above an hundred miles, produced the most dreadful effects,-killing shepherds and flocks on the mountains, blafting trees, and fetting fire to houses; the red forked lightning darting from the smoke, &c. so highly electrical are both the crater and the smoke. Yet, to this cause he asderful vegetation round Mount Ætna. " For, from a variety of experiments (fays he) it has been found, that an increase of the electrical matter adds much to the progress of vegetation."

changes shornble

I horn-ap-

common

s, but not

ds render

y animal

&c. But

to menti.

ing very

respecting

low often

ns fubtle

effablifh-

calumni-

eat New-

ecially by

Yet now

eriments,

h, I ven.

e disco-

on, or a

e; nay,

e nearer

ed; and

ur earth,

ough at

comeu

or Sauf-

so elec-

m their

hat may

790,550 of Ew-

in his

Ita, ob-

tric, 18

at it has

as, both

e whole

mes ex-

s, pro-kill-moun-

ng fire

ghtning

o high-

ter and

e he al-

won-

Æina.

inents

hat an

r adds

tion."

If its

The experiment of electrifying a finall capillary fyphon, by which, from only flowly dropping, it runs into a full flream, together with the general confent of all, who have tried it, feems to prove that it greatly quickens circulation, and drives the animal juices through the smallest and remotest capillary veliels, with greater eafe and celerity; hence many obstructions have been removed. All know the great benefit of friction, flannel, and rubbing with filk or flannel; but the late discoveries of electricians shew, that the fe gymnastic exercises only collett more of the electric fire to that part of the body.

Some have thought, that the electric fluid is (and performs the parts ascribed to) the nervous fluid, the nerves being conductors. However that be, it cannot be doubted, that the diforders, commonly called nervous, as the hypochondria, hysterics, &c. &c. are greatly affected by electricity, and owing to the want of a fufficient quantity of this animating and cheering fluid. All fuch patients are affected with very unealy fenfations, in a moist air, which carries the electric fire away from them; but when the fun fhines, and the damp is fled, that is, when the air again is full of electricity, how cheerful— how revived! All nature rejoices. Though there has been found an instance or two, of persons too full of this fluid; yet this is eafily removed, and is a rare case indeed; easily known by emitting sparks of fire, (which I have also ieen) and curable by a change of drefs. Electricity is now confidered by many as a fubtle active foul, that pervades and quickens, nay, is the great vivifying principle of nature, and fource of our tentibility. When electricity is suspended, as by the siroc wind, and the air feems totally deprived of it, the whole animal lyftem is unitrung; all ftrength and activity is loft; the animal spirits are totally languid, and the nerves want all tention and elafficity; all animals droop and languish, till the electric fluid again returns with a pleasant breeze, to reftore the tone, and enliven all nature.-Brydone.

See Tiberius Cuvallo's complete e- thoughts, for the students of electricity, as they appear founded on real experiments, that gentlemen of leifure and capacity may carry them much farther.

Is it not reasonable hence to suppose, that, by electrical means, the state of the air may be tried, if the particular poisonous exhalations cannot be easily determined? And if it is found unhealthy, may not means be found, by electrifying bodies so highly, that, by repeated shocks, the air may be purified? And may not fometimes fires of odoriferous woods, as guiacum, the American turpentine, &c. be tried? May not great ventilators be also invented? And, to all these, may not acid fermentations be added? And may not the want of a fufficient quantity, in invalids, of the vivifying electricity, be remedied by cork foles, well filled with bees wax, in their shoes, their heads covered with dry filk caps, and their bodies covered with dry flannel, and then dry filk; which strong repellents might retain an electic vortex or atmosphere about them?

This cannot be called a new system of physic, though perhaps it as much deserves the name, as some publications, which have been called new theories, of late. I only wish to bring back the students of the healing art to follow nature, and still more and more endeavour to advance our honourable art, in procuring the health and happinels of our own species.

Lewes, Feb. 14,

-0--Observations on the constitution proposed by the federal convention.

LETTER VI. (Continued from page 353.) SOME of our fellow-citizens have ventured to predict the future fate of united America, if the fyllem proposed to us, shall be adopted.

Though every branch of the conftitution and government is to be popular, and guarded by all the balances, that, until this day, have occurred to mankind, yet the fyllem will end, they fay, in the oppression of a monarchy or ariflocracy, by the federal fer-vants, or fome of them.

Such a conclusion feems not in any I have only thrown together these manner fuited to the premises. It flartles, yet, not so much from its novely, as from the respectability of the characters by which it is drawn.

We must not be too much influenced by our effeem for those characters; but should recollect, that when the fancy is warmed, and the judgment inclined, by the proximity or pressure of particular objects, very extraordimary declarations are fometimes made. Such are the frailties of our nature, that genius and integrity not unfrequently afford no protection against them.

Probably, there never was, nor never will be, fuch an inflance of dreadful denunciation, concerning the fate of a country, as was published while the union was in agitation between England and Scotland. The English were for a joint legislature, many of the Scots for separate legislatures, and urged, that they should be in a manner swallowed up and loft in the other, as then they would not possess one eleventh part in it.

Upon that occasion, lord Belhaven, one of the most distinguished orators of the age, made in the Scottish par-I ament a famous speech, of which the following extract is part :-

" My lord chancellor, "When I confider this affair of an union between the two nations, as it is expressed in the several articles thereof, and now the subject of our deliberation at this time, I find my mind crouded with a variety of very me-lancholy thoughts; and I think it my duty to disburden myself of some of them, by laying them before and expoling them to the ferious confideration of this honourable house.

" I think, I see a free and independent kingdom delivering up that, which all the world hath been fighting for, fince the days of Nimrod; yea that, for which most of all the empires kingdoms, states, principalities, and dukedoms of Europe, are at this time engaged in the most bloody and cruel wars that ever were; to wit, a power to manage their own affairs by themfelves, without the affiftance and council of any other.

" I think, I see a national church, founded upon a rock, fecured by a claim of right, hedged and fenced about by the strictest and pointedell legal fanction that fovereignty could a plain, upon an equal level with Jews, papists, focinians, arminians, ana-baptists, and other sectaries, &c.

"I think, I fee the noble and ho-nourable peerage of Scotland, whose valiant predecellors led armies against their enemies upon their own proper charges and expences, now divefled of their followers and vaffalages, and put upon fuch an equal foot with their vassals, that I think, I see a petty English excisemen receive more homage and respect, than what was paid formerly to their quondam Machalla-

"I think, I fee the present peers of Scotland, whose noble ancestors conquered provinces, over-run coun-tries, reduced and subjected towns and fortified places, exacted tribute through the greatest part of England, now walking in the court of requests, like fo many English attorneys, laying aside their walking swords, when in company with the English peers, lest their self-defence should be found murder.

" I think, I fee the honourable effate of barons, the bold afferters of the nation's rights and liberties in the worst of times, now setting a watch upon their lips and a guard upon their tongues, lest they be found guilty of

feandalum magnatum.

"I think, I fee the royal state of boroughs, walking their desolate streets, hanging down their heads, under diappointments; wormed out of all the branches of their old trade, under different trades. certain what hand to turn to, necessiated to become 'prentices to their unkind neighbours, and yet, after all, finding their trade fo fortified by companies, and fecured by prescriptions, that they despair of any success therein.

"I think, I fee our learned judges laying afide their practiques and decifions, fludying the common law of England, gravelled with certioraris, nufi priuses, writs of error, verdicis, ejectiones sirmae, injunctions, demurrers, ecc. and frighted with appeals and advocations, because of the new regulations, and rectifications

they meet with. "I think, I fee the valiant and gallant foldiery, either fent to learn the plantation trade abroad, or at home petitioning for a small subsiscontrive, voluntarily descending into tence, as the reward of their ho-

are bre to beg ous tra and in equiva of ale. titioni nufact petitic

pourab

ous pl on his the d expen wheth cultie the g prett

> empl verin partn and i unde abov antie fittin fully ing atter ing

> > que,

Dicti

ofhu

leaf hon con thef the valo dro Pre En OFS clir blin Ar

> hai 1 We COL ing the

Out

pourable exploits, while their old corps are broken, the common foldiers left to beg, and the youngest English corps

ith Jews,

, &c. and ho-

, whose

s against

proper

divefled

ges, and

th their

a petty

ore ho-

vas paid

ackalla-

t peers

nceftors

coun-

towns tribute

ngland,

equefts,

ys, lay-

, when

peers,

found

ourable

ters of

in the

watch

n their

ilty of

e of bo-

ftreets,

er dif-

of all

c, un-

ecelli-

eir un-

er all,

y com-

ptions,

herein.

judges

aw of raris,

rdicis,

th ap-

of the

ations

et and

or at

fubfif-

r ho-

de-

kept flanding.
I think, I see the honest industrious tradefman loaded with new taxes and impolitions, disappointed of the equivalents, drinking water in place of ale, eating his faltless pottage, petitioning for encouragement to his manufactories, and answered by counter petitions.

" In fhort, I think I fee the laborious ploughman, with his corn spoiling on his hands for want of fale, curling the day of his birth; dreading the expence of his burial, and uncertain

whether to marry, or do worfe.
"I think I fee the incurable difficulties of landed men, fettered under the golden chain of equivalents, their pretty daughters petitioning for want of husbands, and their sons for want of employments.

I think, I fee our mariners delivering up their ships to their Dutch partners, and what through preffes and necessity, earning their bread as underlings in the English navy. But above all, my lord, I think, I fee our antient mother Caledonia, like Cæfar, fitting in the midft of our fenate, ruefully looking round about her, cover-ing herself with her royal garment, attending the fatal blow, and breathing out her last with a-Et tu quo-

que, mi fili.
"Are not these, my lord, very afflicting thoughts? And yet they are the least part suggested to me by these dishonourable articles. Should not the confiderations of these things vivify thefe dry bones of ours? Should not the memory of our noble predeceffors' valour and constancy rouse up our drooping spirits? Are our noble predecessors' souls got so far into the English cabbage stocks and collissowers, that we should shew the least inclination that way? Are our eyes for blinded ? Are our ears so deafened ? Are our hearts fo hardened? Are our tongues so faultered? Are our hands fo fettered? that in this our day, I fay, my lord, that in this our day, we should not mind the things that concern the very being, and well being of our ancient kingdom, before the day be hid from our eyes? "When I confider this treaty as it

Vet. IV. No. V.

hath been explained, and spoke to, before us these three weeks by past; I fee the English constitution remaining firm, the same two houses of parliament, the same taxes, the same cuftoms, the same excises, the same trading companies, the fame municipal laws and courts of judicature; and all ours either subject to regulations or annihilations, only we are to have the honour to pay their old debts, and to have fome few perfons prefent for witnesses to the validity of the deed, when they are pleased to contract more."

Let any candid American deliberately compare that transaction with the prefent, and laying his hand upon his heart, folemnly answer this queltion to himfelf-Whether he does not verily believe the eloquent peer before mentioned, had tenfold more cause to apprehend evils from fuch an unequal match between the two king-doms, than any citizen of these states has to apprehend them from the system proposed? Indeed not only that peer, but other persons of distinction, and large numbers of the people of Scotland were filled with the utmost aversion to the union; and if the greatest di-ligence and prudence had not been employed by its friends in removing milapprehentions and refuting mifrepresentations, and by the then subsisting government, for preferving the public peace, there would certainly have been a rebellion.

Yet, what were the consequences to Scotland of that dreaded union with England ?-the cultivation of her virtues and the correction of her errorsthe emancipation of one class of her citizens from the yoke of their fuperiors-a relief of other classes from the injuries and infults of the great-improvements in agriculture, science, arts, trade, and manufactures-the profits of industry and ingenuity enjoyed under the protection of laws,peace, and fecurity at home-and increase of respectability abroad. Her church is still eminent-Her laws and courts of judicature are fafe-Her boroughs grown into cities-Her mariners and foldiery pollelling a larger fubfiltence than fhe could have afforded them, and her tradefinen, ploughmen, landed men, and her people of every rank, in a more flourishing condition,

not only than they ever were, but in a more flourishing condition, than the clearest understanding could, at the time, have thought it possible for them to attain in so short a period, or even in many ages. England participated in the blessings. The slock of their union, or ingraftment, as perhaps it may be called, being strong, and capable of drawing better nutriment and in greater abundance, than they could ever have done apart.

"Ere long, to heav'n, the foaring branches shoot,

"And wonder at their height, and more than native fruit."

Philadelphia, April 23, 1788.

THUS happily mistaken was the ingenious, learned, and patriotic lord Belhaven, in his prediction concerning the sate of his country; and thus happily mistaken, it is hoped, some of our fellow-citizens will be, in their predictions concerning the sate of their country.

Had they taken larger fcope, and affumed in their propolition the vicilitude of human affairs, and the paffions that so often confound them, their predictions might have been a tolerably good guess. Amidst the mutabilities of terreslial things, the liberty of united America may be destroyed. As to that point, it is our duty, humbly, constantly, fervently, to implore the protection of our most gracious Maker, "who doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men," and incessantly to strive, as we are commanded, to recommend ourselves to that protection, by "doing his will," diligently exercising our reason in sulfilling the purposes for which that and our existence were given to us.

How the liberty of this country is to be destroyed, is another question. Here, the gentlemen assign a cause, in no manner proportioned, as it is apprehended, to the effect.

The uniform tenor of history is against them. That holds up the licentiousness of the people, and turbulent temper of some of the states, as the only causes to be dreaded, not the conspiracies of sederal officers. Therefore, it is highly probable, that, if ever our liberty is subverted, it will be by one of the two causes first men-

tioned. Our tragedy will then have the fame acts, with those of the nations that have gone before us; and we shall add one more example to the number already too great, of a people that would not take warning, nor "know the things which belong to their peace," But, we ought not to pais fuch a fentence against our country, and the interests of freedom; though, no fentence whatever can be equal to the atrocity of our guilt, if, through enormity of obilinacy or baleness, we betray the caute of our pollerity and of mankind, by providence committed to our parental and fraternal care.-There is reason to believe, that the calamities of nations are punishments of their fins.

As to the first mentioned cause, is feems unnecessary to say any more

upon it.

As to the fecond, we find, that the misbehaviour of the conflituent pars acting separately, or in partial confederacies, debilitated the Greeks under "the amphictionic council," and under the Achæan league, and that his misbehaviour ruined Greece. As to the former, it was not entirely an affembly of strictly democratical republics. Besides, it wanted a sufficiently close connection of parts. Tyrants and ariflocracies sprung up. After their observations, we may call our attention from it.

'Tis true, the Achæan league was disturbed, by the misconduct of some parts, but, it is as true, that it surmounted these distinctions, and wonderfully prospered, until it was dissolved in the manner that has been described.

The glorious operations of its principles bear the clearest testimony to this distant age and people, that the wit of man never invented such an antidote against monarchical and aristocratical projects, as a strong combination of truly democratical republics. By strictly or truly democratical republics, the writer means republics, in which all the officers are from time to time chosen by the people.

The reason is plain. As liberty and equality, or, as termed by Polybius, benignity, were the foundations of their inflitutions, and the energy of the government pervaded all the parts, in things relating to the whole, it counteracted, for the common welfare,

meal the p very craci pulfic zenia Argi

the d

Separ

If

form their that, were vants and t ed, a plain

though ca, the inflict able and if fpects with one for W

coun

temp

tion guard whic imita from May digni vale, influ plicit their other verm pared of go will their of lu bauch

This and, must

decel

of w

toms

the defigns hatched by felfishness in

en have

e nations

we shall

number

ple that

to their

to pais

country,

equal to

through

nels, we

ty and of

nitted to

care,-

ifhmenu

caufe, is

ny more

that the

ent paris

al confe-

eeks un-

il." and

that this

ly an af-

il repub-

theiently

rants and

er their

attention

gue was

of fome

rmount-

nderfully

ed in the

its prin-

nony to

that the

an anti-

rillocra-

bination

cs. By

publics,

a which

to time

liberty

Polybi-

tions of

ergy of

he parts,

welfare,

feparate councils.

If folly or wickedness prevailed in any parts, friendly offices and falutary measures restored tranquility. Thus the public good was maintained. In its very formation, tyrannies and aristoracies submitted, by consent or compussion. Thus, the Ceraunians, Trezenians, Epidaurians, Megalopolitans, Argives, Hermionians, and Phlyagians, were received into the league. A happy exchange! for history informs us, that so true were they to their noble and benevolent principles, that, in their diet, "no resolutions were taken, but what were equally advantageous to the whole confederacy, and the interest of each part so consult-

plaints."

How degrading would be the thought to a citizen of united America, that the people of these states, with institutions beyond comparison preserable to those of the Achæan league, and so vast a superiority in other respects, should not have wisdom and virtue enough, to manage their affairs with as much prudence and affection of

ed, as to leave no room for com-

one for another, as these ancients did! Would this be doing justice to our country? the composition of her temper is excellent, and feems to be acknowledged equal to that of any nation in the world. Her prudence will guard its warmth against two faults, to which it may be exposed—the one, an imitation of foreign fallions, which from imall things may lead to great. May her citizens aspire at a national dignity in every part of conduct, private, as well as public! This will be influenced by the former. May fimplicity be the characteristic feature of their manners, which, inlaid in their other virtues and their forms of government, may then indeed be com-pared, in the eaftern flile, to "apples of gold, in pictures of filver." Thus will they long, and may they, while their rivers run, escape the contagion of luxury-the issue of innocence debauched by folly, and the lineal predecellor of tyranny. The other fault, of which, as yet, there are no fymp-toms among us, is the thirst of empire. This is a vice, that ever has been, and, from the nature of things, ever must be, fatal to republican forms of

government. Our wants are fources of happiness: our defires, of misery. The abuse of prosperity, is rebellion against heaven: and succeeds accordingly.

Do the propositions of gentlemen who object, offer to our view, any of the great points upon which, the fate, fame, or freedom of nations has turned, excepting what fome of them have faid about trial by jury, which has been frequently and fully answered? Is there one of them calculated to regulate, and, if needful, to controul, those tempers and measures of couflituent parts of an union, that have been so baneful to the weal of every confederacy that has existed? Do not some of them tend to enervate the authority evidently defigned thus to regulate and controul? Do not others of them discover a bias in their advocates to particular connexions, that, if indulged to them, would enable persons of less understanding and virtue, to repeat the diforders, that have so often violated public peace and honour? Taking them all together, would they afford as ffrong a fecurity to our liberty, as the frequent election of the federal officers by the people, and the repartition of power among those officers, according to the proposed system?

It may be answered, that they would be an additional security. In reply, let the writer be permitted at present to refer to what has been said.

The principal argument of gentlemen who object, involves a direct proof of the point contended for by the writer of this addrefs, and, as far as it may be supposed to be founded, a plain confirmation of historic evidence.

They generally agree, that the great danger of a monarchy or ariflocracy among us, will arife from the federal fenate.

The members of this fenate, are to be chosen by men exercising the so-vereignty of their respective states. These men, therefore, must be monarchically or aristocratically disposed, before they will choose federal senators thus disposed; and what merits particular attention, is, that these men must have obtained an overbearing influence in their respective states, before they could with such disposition arrive at the exercise of the sove-

reignty in them : or elfe, the like difpolition mult be prevalent among the

people of fuch flates.

Taking the case either way, is not this a diforder in parts of the union, and ought it not to be rectified by the rell? Is it reasonable to expect, that the disease will seize all at the same time? If it is not, ought not the found to polfels a right and power, by which they may prevent the infection from spreading

From the annals of mankind, thefe conclutions are deducible-that flates together may act prudently and hosneilly, and apart foolifhly and knavithly; but, that it is a defiance of all probability, to suppose, that states conjointly shall act with folly and wickedness, and yet separately with wifdom and wirthe. FABIUS.

Philadelphia, April 16, 1788. ---

Address to his excellency Samuel Johnson, esq. governor of the state of North Carolina and pre-sident of the late convention held

at Hill borough.

WE, the underfigned citizens of the town of Tarborough, imprefied with the livelieft fense of the important motives which influenced the w fe and virtuous members of the grand federal convention, held at Philadelphia, beg leave to approach your excellency, and express our fincere approbation of the zeal you have difplayed, to connect the flate of North Carolina to the general union, and to those bleflings and happy confequences we expect to flow from a free and energetic government. It is a duty we owe to ourselves, our country and pofferity, to publish every testimomy of reprobation of the unhappy iffue of that public measure which claimed the attention of our late convention in Rillfborough, and to record also our unequivocal applaule, of the virtue, patriotifin, and exertions, eighty-two flatefmen, whose wisdom and characters, we truft, will yet preserve all that we conceive precious in this life, to ourselves, and future generations.

United in the principles of your excellency, we contemplated with emosions of pleasure and regret, this small, but wife and firm band, flruggling against a corrent of popular phrenzy,

excited evidently to extinguish whinever hope remained to reliore public faith, revive commerce, and promote agriculture; and though their efform proved unfuccefsful, they are not less entitled to our gratifude; at least, their exertions, and the federal principles of our numerous adherents, may preferve us from indiferiminate odium and probably recommend us at fome future hour of calinnels and moderate. on, to our place in the united government, the only rock of faivation on which we can repose with confidence and fasety. Well assured that the most discerning of the majority, legal now to comprehend the danger in which their conduct was calculated to involve their country, themselves, and their fellow citizens—we publish the declaration of our principles, deser-mined to rife and fall with the union of America; supplicating your each lency to employ all the conflituement means and influence in your poet, to convince the adopting flates, or ther executives, that North Carolina outh not to be included in general crimingtion, but that a confiderable pan of her most respectable citizens are lel attached to a federal fyflem, from perfualion, that from it alone they can expect exemption from domelic as furrection, defence from foreign mafion, and continuance of the bleffing of peace and general prosperity.

Tarborough, Aug. 20, 1788.

ANSWER.

To the inhabitants of the town of Tur borough.

Gentlemen,

YOU will be pleased to accept me fincere and grateful thanks for your very polite and patriotic address of the 20th of August last, handed n me this day,

Your approbation of the conduct of the minority in the late convenies at Hillsborough, must be highly pleafing to them under the painful diappointment of their endeavours is avoid a separation from the council of the united flates,

It gives me pleafure to bear frost you, " that the most discerning of the majority, now begin to comprehen the dangers in which their conduct was calculated to involve their cou-

try." Impreffed with fuch fixth

ments, that th means shis ft: tion a able. Las

this ft federa Syllen feet a that a ly be beats ment CORV which meal ty, v their on a Will

m hu

not :

BEITE

1

Ad

thu jaı pos po 800

ments, there is every reason to hope that they will pursue the most effectual means, as soon as possible, to replace this state in the union, in which huation alone she can appear respectable.

I am well affured that the citizens of this flate, were at no time averfe to a federal government; but the profferred fyllem appearing to many not so perfect as they could wish, and believing that amendments might more certainly be obtained by pullponing the ratification, till after the proposed amendments were considered by a general convention, they adopted the measures which you so highly disapprove. These measures were opposed by the minority, who offered reasons in support of their opinion, which, I statter myself, on a cool and deliberate investigation, will have the weight and influence, which it is to be lamented they had not at an earlier period.

I have the honour to be, with the atmost consideration and regard,

Your most faithful and obedient fervant,

(Signed)
SAMUEL JOHNSTON.
Edenton, September 3, 1788.

Address of the justices of the court of Abbeville, to the people tiving on Notechucky, French-Broad, and Holstein.

WE have lately, through various channels, received information that the Cherokees, on your fide of the mountains, have received many injuries, and histered very great calamities, from fome among you, who pretend to att by the authority of your government, or with the general approbation of the people in your fettle-

While the head men from Highwalke were coming to meet in a conference, to which they were invited, a party from your feulement went round, and mundered feven of the Indiant, who were peaceably working in their cornfields; nine also were murdered at Chilhowce—thirty have been flaughtered on the I enastee, and one made a personer;—the inhabitance of Chota and five other towns have been forced, by the ourse.

ted on them, to abandon their fertle-ments and their crops of corn, and fly to this fide of the mountain, for peach and protection. A friendly letter was written to them, requelling them to return and live egain in their towns, and alto to fend in a runner, with a white flag, which they were told was facred by the law of nations. A few days after this, a party from among you, came to Cittico, and there indrdered two Indians-men who had remained in their houses. The party then proceeded to Chilhowee, and raifed a white flag; on which the Old Taffel, Old Abraham, his fun, and the Leech, Indian chiefs, remarkable for their good offices and fidelity in the darkell lituation of our affairs, raifed a flag on their part, and came out; they came under the protection of a flag of truce, a protection invio-lable even amongst the most barbarous people, and in the character of am-balladors, a character held facred by the law and cuitom of nations, and by the confent of mankind in every age: but under this character, and with the facred protection of a flag, they were attacked and murdered.

Your bosons will, no doubt, burn with refentment at the recital of those unprovoked injuries, as ours did when we received the information-information which we are grieved to find too well authenticated. The objects of these marders and massacres were anharmics and peaceable, and almost defenceless people; circumstances which give them a just claim to the compassion of every himane and noble mind : and it is unworthy that American valour and beroulin, which bled in the cause of liberty, and defended it when attacked by the most formulable power, to kill and plunder a few maked unarmed favages, who with five nothing but to policis their lands, and half alse is venifon in peace. They are allo a free and independent nation, to whom the protection of the united flates has been granted, for their free-dont and pollethous, by the moll folemm (reaties; and they are our allies and friends—friends who adhered to us in the darkett teaton of our affairs, when the other Indian tribes, and even agreat part of this nation, united against us, to aid the British in their attempts to lay the your of flavery on our necks .-Their people have alto conflantly tof-

788. m of Tax

ifh what

re public

promote

eir efform

e not lefs

eafl, their

principles

may pre-

e odium,

at fone moderate-

d govern-

V20100 00

onfidence

that the

ity, lega

langer in

ulated to

elves, and

blish thu

rs, deter-

the uning

our excel-

Ritutional

of pean,

, or ther

lina ough

criming

e pan of

es are ful

from per-

they cas

neffic in

Cign mys-

e bleffing

MY.

eccept my ranks for ic address tranded in roughful d

e highi unfisi di avours n councia

ear from ing of the expected conduct cir counch feath tified the most friendly disposition towards your fettlements; and when attacks have been meditated, or expeditions fet on foot against you by the Creeks, have given you timely warn-

ing of the danger.

Far be it from us, to imagine that these wanton and inhuman injuries to peaceable and faithful allies-thefe unmanly attacks upon unarmed and unfulpetting favages—these violations of treaties, infractions of the law of nations and rights of men, and wanton outrages on the feelings of humanity—have been perpetrated by the order, with the approbation, or even knowledge of the whole people whom we now address: you feel, no less warmly than we do, the indignation and horror which fuch conduct ought to inspire in generous and noble minds; but all people have bad men among them; therefore it is highly incumbent, that the virtuous and confiderate part of the community watch over the actions of the undeferving, to prevent them from involving their country in calamities, to gratify their own base and unworthy passions.

By a ffrict fearch you may find out the persons who come within the above description; and you are bound, by every tie of justice and honour, duty and found policy, to restrain such s they are, from fimilar conduct in facure. This is what the Indians themselves have done, in lately fen-tencing to death one of their people, who was concerned in killing a white

man belonging to this flate.

We, therefore, being citizens of the united states with yourselves, anticipate the evils that mult necessarily flow from the impropriety of palling unnoticed fuch misconduct in a few individuals, acting from the meanest and basest motives, and which, as far as is known to us, appears to be totally unprovoked on the part of the Cherokees, and which may tend to defeat the treaty now on foot between the Creeks and Georgians, under the auspices of congress; and which, from the just and peaceable dispositions of the Indian chiefs, gives us rea-fon to hope for the most happy effects.

We flatter ourselves this letter will have its due effect, in preventing fuch disorders for the future, as we can afture you, on our parts, it proceeds

from our fincere affection towards you, and a wish to restore peace and tranquility to all parties.

We have the honour to be,

very respectfully, &c. John Bowie, Patrick Calhoun Charles Goodwin, Andrew Pickens, Robert Anderson, R. A. Replay, R. G. Harper, William Balkin, William Shaw, A. Hamilton, James Lincoln. A. C. Jones. Abbeville county, South Carolina. July 9, 1788.

Affociation of the merchants of Phile.

delphia, to prevent smuggling, en-tered into, June 1786.

WHEREAS there is reason to believe that in some late inbelieve that in some late instances the revenue has been defrauded of the duties payable on the importation of merchandise into this state; the fubfcribers, merchants and traders of the city of Philadelphia, do hereby declare their entire disapprobation of fuch practices, which, by depriving the state of its revenue, may disable it from doing justice to the public creditors, and materially injure the fair trader. And as these pernicious practices admit of no palliation from any con leration that the monies arifing from the impost are to be applied without our confent, to the benefit of foreign mafters, so they must be in the highest degree dishonourable and immoral.

The fubscribers therefore pledge themselves to the public, and to one another, that they will not only avoid in themselves the practice they reprobate, but will expose it in others, whenever it shall come to their know-

ledge.

Petition of the Society for propagating the gospel among the Indians and others in North America, to the honourable the fenate, and the honourable house of representatives, of the commonwealth of Maffachufetts.

HE fociety for propagating the gospel among the Indians and others in North America, beg leave to thew, that one defign of our venerable fathers in emigrating to this land, was professedly to extend the knowledge of our glorious Redeemer among the favi was ex both the rent fla the opi and fuit by a pe That

tv was wastoa Rance, world, purfuin were n defire, of the f purpofe porated

The them ! propag dians, christia the inh now de

The

to reco govern in all t wealth ly diff this tru ing the lic fect to enal ledge o thoie v of vife initruc the eaf who ar

the dif the pro alk the a time be eaf from their : upon t they d 25 to throw ty by would

The

would tiding are no the re

You

the favage natives; that this defign was expressed and enjoined under both the charters granted by the parent state to this colony; and is, in the opinion of the society, necessary and suitable at all times to be pursued by a people who profess christianity.

towarde

ace and

be,

, &c.

alhoun

Pickens,

nderfon,

Balkin,

lion,

coin.

ina,

Phile-

ng, en-

ason to

ate inefraud-

impor-

fate :

hereby

ion of

priving

difable

lic cre-

ne fair

в ргас-

m any

arifing

with-

of fo-

in the

d im-

pledge

o one

avoid

repro-

thers,

cnow-

ating

o the

e ho-

res, of

fetts.

g the

nd o-

we to

nera.

land,

now-

mong

That the end for which this society was instituted by the legislature, was to attend to this important circumfance, and prove to the European world, who are at a great expence in pursuing this object among us, that we were not inattentive to it. It is the desire, the design, and the ambition of the society, to pursue the ends and purposes, for which they were incorporated.

The want of funds alone prevents them from exerting themselves in propagating the gospel among the Indians, and extending the means of christian knowledge among those of the inhabitants of this land who are

now destitute of them.

They humbly request your honours to recommend to his excellency the governor to issue a brief, to be read in all the churches of this commonwealth, requesting the aid of all piously disposed persons, in carrying on this truly benevolent design, and asking their contributions, in specie, public securities, or any other property, to enable the society to send the knowledge of our glorious Redeemer, among those who are now perishing for lack of vision, and to extend the means of instruction to our fellow citizens in the eastern and other parts of the state,

who are now destitute of them.

The fociety are not infentible of the difficulties and embarraffments of the present day, and they are forry to alk the aid of their fellow citizens at a time fo diffrelling, but they cannot be easy to remain any longer mactive from pursuing the great objects of their appointment. The collections upon this occasion will be free, and they do not wish them to be so large as to cause diffress to any. A mite thrown into the treasury of the socie-ty by every individual in the state, would amount to a large fum, and would enable them to publish the glad tidings of great joy among those who are now feiting in darkness, and in the region of the shadow of death.

Your honours will pardon the fo-

ciety for addressing you on this occasion, and requesting this favour at your hands; they can fearcely suppose, however, an apology to be necessary for applying to christian rulers upon a subject which relates to immediately to the honour of the Author and Finither of our faith. Your honours will be pleased to observe, that the society are not asking a favour for themselves, but are supplicating for those, who now fuffer in their interest : they are befeeching your honours to purfue a defign, of which our venerable fathers never loft fight, and to do what "may be highly acceptable to that being, upon whom the welfare of flates and empires effentially depends.

They take the liberty to observe, that the peace and harmony which prevailed in general between the Indians bordering on the northern flates of the union, and the citizens thereof, during the late war, may in a good measure be attributed to the exertions of the millionaries who were supported among them; and that perhaps at may not now be an object of less political confequence, to continue and encourage their exertions, as the British are practising every art to induce the Indians to retire from among sus, into the more interior parts of the continent, that they may fecure to themselves exclusively the benefits of the fur trade, and their alkiance in any

The fociety cannot doubt the attention of the honourable court to a fubject fo important; they hope for a compliance with their request, and as in duty bound, shall ever pray.

In the name and by order of the fociety,

Francis Dana, Edward Wigglesworth, Peter Thacher.

Instructions to the deputies appointed by the citizens of Northumberland county, to attend the conference at Lancaster, on the sirst Monday in November, 1788, to recommend proper persons to represent the state of Pennsylvania in the lower house of the new congress.

IN your attendance at the conference to be held at Lancatter, on

the first Monday in November next, for the purpole of recommending proper persons to represent this state in the new congress, we defire you to pay attention to the following instructions:

Let integrity and decency of charafter be confidered as the first qualification-industry and application to bufiness as the fecond. No brilliancy of talents, or shew of knowledge, should atone for the want of the above qualities. Thirdly, extensive information, and some degree of practice in agriculture, commerce, and manufactures, with a general knowledge of the laws of the land, are necessary. But as it may be objected, that men qualified in all the above respects, cannot easily be found-and that different men adapted to the different interells mult be chosen, we recommend Something of the following kind:

That two able merchants, who may attend to the interells of commerce, one person remarkably attached to the principles of manufactures, and an eminent law character, with four substantial yeomen, should form our re-

prefentation in congress.

Although as Pennsylvanians we declare ourselves actuated by one common interest, and abhor every idea of national diffinction; yet as a respecta-ble body of our fellow citizens speak the German language, we are of opinion, that a part of the reprefentation should be qualified to do business in that language; and accordingly recommend this subject as a matter worthy of your attention.
W. MACLAY, chairman.

Odober 16, 1788.

A proclamation by the president and Supreme executive council of the commonwealth of Pennsylvania.

S the best and greatest of beings A commanded mankind into existence with a capacity for happiness, bestowing upon them understanding and many "good gifts," fo when they, by an abuse of the bleffings thus entrufted, had involved themselves in guilt and mifery, his compassion was extended towards them, and in "his tender mercies," not only "feed time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night," were continued unto them, but " the

eternal purpofes" were revealed, and the heavenly treasures opened, to reflore the human race to the transcendent privilege from which by transgrellion they were fallen: and in this "marvellous work," the laws of righteoufness have been with fuch infinite wisdom adjusted, and united to the obligations of nature, that while they jointly tend to promote the felicity of men in a future flate, they evidently co-operate to advance their welfare in the prefent : and to offend against the fanctions of revelation, or the dictates of reason and conscience, is assuredly to betray the joys of this life, as well

as those of another:

Wherefore, as we are entirely perfuaded that just impressions of the Deity are the great supports of morality, and as the experience of ages demonfirates, that regularity of manners is effential to the tranquility and profperity of focieties, and the affiftance of the Almighty, on which we rely, to effablish the mestimable blessings our afflicted country is contending for, cannot be expected without an observance of his holy laws, we effeem it our principal and indifpensable duty to endeavour, as much as we can, that a sense of these interesting truths may prevail in the hearts, and appear in the lives of the inhabitants of this flate; and therefore have thought proper to iffue this proclamation, fincerely defiring that they, feriously meditating on the many, fignal, and unmerited benefits of public and private import, conferred upon them, the affecting invitations and munificent promifes of divine goodness, and "the terrors fet in array" against the disobedient, may be urged to exert themselves in avoiding, difcountenancing, and sup-pressing all vice, profaneness, and im-morality, and feeling a due gratitude, love, and veneration for their moll gracious, allwife, and omnipotent Benefactor, Sovereign, and Judge, and a correspondent temper of relignation to the dispensations of his supreme government, may become a people trufting in him, in whom they live and move; and doing good:"

And to the intent that these desirable ends may be forwarded, all perious are hereby fervently exhorted, to obferve the Lord's day, commonly called Sunday, and thereon conflantly to

atend th vice plea ofprayer bit the profitabl which di Hances, ation int that at le est distre

And a fo much the con fourish, be dilige dispositio nerally f of their malters, oully ca high trul which th attention may be r tence, f or flation lence, ter lated by dence, a that their by whole vinced, they are chief pro larity of to it; t are aided weakene brief, the peace, h to difple: against t

to injure And that all v pecially ty, will, meanor, and vitte bute to t truly las the cont and cont ence of the laws fing the f ers and weak an

ing them VOL. atend the worship of God, as a fervice pleasing to him who is "a hearer of prayer," and condescends to "inhabit the praises of his people," and profitable to themselves, a neglect of which duty has, in a mulitude of in-Plances, been the beginning of a deviation into the ways of prefumption, that at length have led into the deepest distresses and severest forrows.

d, and

to re-

nfcen-

tranf.

in this

fright-

nfinite

to the

e they

city of

dently

fare in

nft the

ictates

uredly

s well

ly per-

e Dei-

orality.

emon-

iers is

prospe-

ince of

ly, to

igs our

g for,

obser-

cem it

e duty

n, that

hs may

in the

flate;

per to

ely de-

itating

nerited

mport,

fecting

nifes of

terrors

edient.

ves in

nd fup-

nd imuitude, r molt

ent Be-

e, and

gnation

preme

people

ey live

defira-

perfous

to ob-

ly cal-

intly to

And as the education of youth is of so much moment to themselves, and to the commonwealth; which cannot flourish, unless that important point be diligently regarded, the fentiments, dispositions and habits being then generally formed, that pervade the rest of their lives, all parents, guardians, masters, and tutors, are hereby strenu-ously called upon, to discharge the high trust committed to them, and for which they must account, by a faithful attention, that those under their care may be nurtured in piety, filial revetence, fubmillion to superiors in age or flation, modelly, fincerity, benevolence, temperance, industry, confisten-cy of behaviour, and a frugality regu-lated by an humble reliance on providence, and a kind respect for others; that their inexperienced minds may be, by wholesome instructions, fully convinced, that whatever employment they are deligned for, virtue will be a chief promoter of fuccess, and irregularity of conduct the greatest obstacle to it; that the intellectual faculties are aided by moral improvements, but weakened by illicit courses; and in brief, that religion is the friend of their peace, health, and happiness, and that to displease their Maker, or to trespass against their neighbour, is inevitably to injure themselves.

And we expect and hereby require, that all well disposed persons, and es-pecially those in place of authority, will, by their conversation and demeanor, encourage and promote piety and virtue, and to their utmost contribute to the rendering these qualities truly laudable and honourable, and the contrary practices juftly fhameful and contemptible, that thus the influence of good men, and the dignity of the laws, may be combined in repreffing the follies and infolencies of fcorners and profligates, in directing the weak and thoughtless, and in preferving them from the pernicious contagi-Vol. IV. No. V

on of evil examples : and for further promoting fuch reformation, it is hereby enjoined that all magierates, and others, whom it may concern, be very vigilant and exact in discovering, profecuting, and punishing all persons, who shall be guilty of profanation of the Lord's day, commonly called Sunday, blasphemy, profane swearing or curling, drunkennels, lewdnels, or other diffolute immoral practices; that they suppress all gaming houses, and other disorderly houses; that they put in execution the act of the general affembly, entitled "an act for the supprellion of vice and immorality, and all other laws now in force for the punishing and suppressing any vice, profancuels, or immorality: and for the more effectual proceeding herein, all judges and justices, having cogni-zance in the premises, are directed to give firict charges at their respective courts and fessions, for the due prosecution and punishment of all who shall prefume to offend in any of the kinds aforefaid, and also of all such as, contrary to their duty, shall be remiss or negligent in putting the laws in execution: and that they do, at their respective courts and fessions, cause this procla-mation to be publicly read, immediately before the charge is given : and every minister of the gospel is requested ftrongly to inculcate in the respective congregations where they officiate, a love of piety and virtue, and an abhorrence of vice, profaneness and immorality.

Given in council, under the hand of the prefident, and the seal of the State, at Philadelphia, this twentieth day of November, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-two.

JOHN DICKINSON.

----PROCLAMATION.

By his excellency Arthur St, Clair, esquire, governor and commander in chief of the territory of the united states, north-west of the river

To all persons to whom these prefents shall come, greeting.

WHEREAS, by the ordinance of congress, of the 13th of July, 1787, for the government of the territory of the united flates, northwell of the river Ohio, it is directed, that for the due execution of process, civil and criminal, the governor shall make proper divisions of the faid territory, and proceed, from time to time, as circumstances may require, to lay out that part of the fame, where the Indian titles shall have been extinguished, into counties and townships, subject to future alteration, as therein specified,

Now know ye, that it appearing to me to be necellary, for the purpofes abovementioned, that a county should immediately be laid out, I have ordained and ordered, and by these presents do ordain and order, that all and singular the lands lying and being within the following boun-

daries, viz.

Beginning on the bank of the Ohio river, where the western boundary line of Pennfylvania croffes it, and running with that line to lake Erie; thence along the fouthern shore of the faid lake, to the mouth of the Cayahoga river; thence up faid river to the portage between it and the Tuscarawa branch of Muskingum; thence down that branch to the Forks at the croffing place above Fort Lawrence: thence with a line to be drawn wellerly to the portage on that branch of the Big Miami, on which the fort flood, that was taken by the French in 1752, until it meets the road from the lower Shawanie town to Sandusky; thence fouth to the Scioto river; thence with that river to the mouth, and thence up the Ohio river to the place of beginning-shall be a county, and the fame is hereby erected into a county, named, and hereafter to be called, the county of Washington; and the said county of Washington shall have and enjoy all and fingular the farifdiction, rights, liberties, privileges, and immunities whatfoever to a county belonging and apperraining, and which any other county that may hereafter be erected and laid out, shall or ought to enjoy, conformably to the ordinance of congress before men-

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand, and caused the seal of the territory to be affixed, this 26th day of July, in the thirteenth year of the independence of the united states,

fand feven hundred and eighty-eight, Signed, A. St. CLAIR,

A message from the president and so preme executive council, to the ge neral assembly as Pennsylvania. Gentlemen,

WE are happy in the belief, that the affairs of the flate, and the prospects of the union, afford a just foundation to address the legislature in terms of congratulation.

The principal difficulties which obstructed the adoption of the federal constitution have been happily overcome; the prejudice and fuspicion that were awakened by the appearance of that fyftem, have been gradually lulled, and we can no longer doubt that all those states, which have been fuccessfully allied to obtain the independence of America, will again be united in that belt means of giving ftrength, dignity, and flability to the national character. Nor can it be deemed visionary or unreasonable, to ascribe to the influence of the new government, the liberal attention and encouragement which of late have been bettowed upon domestic arts and manufactures; the Girit of indultry and economy that has spread itself through every order of society; and the perfect amity which subsists at this period amongst the inhabitants of the feveral states.

From the same source that has thus revived the hope of internal order and happiness, we cannot fail to derive the respect and confidence of foreign nations. For in the great intercourse of independent countries, the proper title to reciprocal advantage is the power each enjoys of protecting its own commerce, and the disposition which each evinces to maintain its own credit. Experience has demonstrated the inconveniences of a government in which that power does not relide, and has taught us to believe, that a more happy effect will naturally flow from a government differently conflituted. And while the fovereignties of Europe are fuffering all the calamities of an extensive war, it must yield a laudable fatisfaction to every patriotic mind, that we enjoy the profitable opportunity of improve

ing the

Impr we are act tha the unit we fhal al to th cife tha Airuno we tha fion to advanc ture, v procee confid give a Pratio

It is from be performed which execution who been flutted. The berry

The The Isle, Beur Adjac Wan

virti

lic to

qual,

to a fand to to high Cum Pitt fide one out firm Wolles abf

ney

COL

per

one thous hty-eight,

ania.

t and fu to the ge vania.

afford a afford a afford a ne legistane legistane federal pily overfulpicion
pearance

prearance gradually er doubt ave been the indeagain be f giving ity to the an it be able, to new gotion and ite have

arts and industry and itself ty; and its at this is of the

al order

l to dee of foreat inuntries, advanof proand the o mainnce haes of a ver doss

to beeft will
ent difnile the
affering
e war,
tion to
enjoy
nprov-

ing the great advantages that lie before

Impreffed with these sentiments, we are ready to declare, that in every ast that can promote the welfare of the union, or the interests of this state, we shall, in the manner most beneficial to the public, most chearfully exercise that jurisdiction which the constitution has consided to us. And as we shall be solicitous on every occasion to concur in the designs, and to alvance the intentions of the legislature, we trust that the harmony of our proceedings will produce an additional considence in our constituents, and give a proper energy to the admini-

Gentlemen,

It may be necessary to make provifion by law for the appointment of persons to discharge the duties of sheriss, in cases of contested elections, in which it may not be expedient for the executive immediately to decide, and in which the former sheriss, who have been in office three years, cannot constitutionally act.

The tax laws should in our opinion be revised; the affessments of the public taxes are in many instances unequal, and their collection generally expensive, uncertain, and dilatory.

The following refervations thould, in the opinion of council, be made for the commonwealth, viz. 1. Prefque Ille, formed by Lake Erie. 2. Le Beuf, at the head of the navigation of French Creek; and 3. The lands adjacent to the mouth of the Conewango, in the county of Allegheny.

The commissioners, appointed by " An act virtue of the act, entitled, "An act to appropriate the fum of two thoufand pounds of the public monies to the laying out and making of an highway from the weltern parts of Cumberland county to the town of Pittfburgh; and to authorife the preident in council to appoint commilioners to lay out the fame," have laid out that road, which we have confirmed as far as the town of Bedford. We think a review of that part which lies wellward of the town of Bedford absolutely necessary; but as the money appropriated for laying out and completing the faid road, is nearly expended, we cannot proceed in the review without the further directions and aid of the legislature.

We fuggest to the legislature, the propriety of directing engravings of the boundary lines of this state, and the publication of the reports of the feveral commissioners who completed those lines.

We have not observed on the printed journals of the late house, that any order bath been taken on the recommendation of congress with respect to convicts imported into these states from the British dominions, which recommendation was laid before that house by council.

We transmit herewith two letters from the fecretary of congress, of the 28th of July, 1785, and 22d of October, 1788, in which council are requested to supply him with thirteen copies of the laws of the commonwealth; this cannot be done, unless a number are printed for the purpose; we also transmit a letter from the same, dated the 7th of November, 1788, encloting the journals of congrets from August the 20th, to the end of the federal year. A letter from the delegates of this flate in the congress of the united states, on the subject of a resolution of the general affembly of the 4th of October last, also accompanies this melfage.

Colonel Febiger's representation on some late attempts to avoid the payment of duties on merchandize sold by auction, is submitted to the general assembly.

THOMAS MIFFLIN, prefident. COUNCIL CHAMBER, Philadelphia, Nov. 12, 1788.

Facts concerning the butternut tree of North-America.—From dr. Mitchel's journal.

···············

THE butternut tree grows luxuriantly in many places, and is fometimes fo large as to measure ten feet in circumference. It is a species of juglans, seemingly not noticed by Linneus, and although mentioned by Cutler (Memoirs of the American academy of arts and sciences, vol. 1. p. 490.) among the valuable indigenous vegetables of the united states, has been passed over, without a narrative of its particular uses and virtues.

The bark affords, by boiling in wa-

ter, an extract that is found, by experience, to possess a purgative quality. This is safe, gentle, and essections; and when administered in doses, from fifteen to forty grains, operates downwards without griping. It was much used in the continental army, during the late war, and proved a good substitute for jalap, rhubarb, and other cathartics of foreign production. The country people in several districts, keep it for their families, and prescribe it as a domestic medicine: some of them have even been profitably busical in preparing the extract for sale to practitioners of physic, apothecaries, and housekeepers, both in this country and abroad.

It is an excellent medicine in those diseases where gentle purging and mild cathartics are proper, and therefore it is said to have been remarkably serviceable in dysenteries, hæmorrhoids, gonorrhæss, and other ailments.

This remody feems peculiar to North-America; it apppears not to be employed in medical practice in Europe; I never knew it prescribed in the infirmaries at London, Paris, or Edinburgh, nor has it been received into any of the pharmacopeias.

or Edinburgh, nor has it been received into any of the pharmacopeias.

Besides its use in private practice, it is excellently adapted, from its cheapness, to the purposes of hospitals, dispensaries, navies and camps. If then, physicians and surgeons in foreign countries, can be encouraged to pescribe this extract to their patients, they will not only bring into general vogue a useful medicine, but will likewise make it a lucrative article of commerce, for exportation from this guarter of the globe.

It needs carcely to be mentioned, that the flut of this tree is very rich, fculent, and oily; and that the bark is used for dying cloth with various

Thades of brown.

Method of making foop from myrthewax. In a letter from Thomas Bee, efq. to the chairman of the committee of the South Carolina fociety for promoting and improving agriculture and other rural concerns, Dear for,

AS the following account may be the means of inducing other experiments, and eventually of adding adding additional export to the products of

this state, I think it an object worth, the attention of your fociety.

Having heard feveral conversations lately on the great quantity of for that had been produced from myrawax, curiofity led me to make an experiment in my own family; and procured from a lady who had a ready tried it—an account of the ne cellary process, which is as follows:

To three bushels and a half of com mon wood ashes was added haif a bushel of unflacked lime; these being well mixed together, were put into a cask that could contain about fixing gallons, which was then filled up with water. In forty-eight hours, the he was firong enough to bear an egg. It was then drawn off, and from fix to eight gallons of it put into a copper kettle, capable of containing about twenty five gallons; to this were added only four pounds of common myrile. wax. This was kept boiling over a cenflant, fleady fire, from nine o'clock in the morning till three in the afternoon, For the first three or four hours a fing. ply of firong lye was added from time to time, until the liquor appeared like foft foap; then weaker lye was poured in occasionally, and the whole fre-quently well flirred with a ladle, After fix hours boiling, two quarts of common large grain falt were thrown into the kettle, which was left one hour more to fimmer over a flow fire, The liquor was then put into two large tubs to cool, where it continued twenty four hours; and then the loop was taken out, wiped clean, and put today, The next day it was weighed, when the produce appeared to be forty nine pounds two ounces, of good fold foap, from the materials and by the process before mentioned. What the loss of the weight may be, when the foap is thoroughly dry, must be aftertained hereafter; but I have been informed by one who made the trial, that at the end of fix weeks it was rery trifling.

Thoughts on the culture of the four-

A BOUT three months fince, I gave the public an account of the progress and flare of the Huming don [or feareity] root, then growing upon this plantation,

At the which th crops of -the H my respe at rapidly root and latter (w great. after tha we were min, w in a dee tirely ov required but as re ed. it w furface fided, 1

began to On them as number 1600, Of the out les 1-2 lb. 6lb.

this fir impropression of for the raged Februaring

ed ma has b in Pe bly 6

or po

lower to be buth

At that time a drought prevailed, which threatened defiruction to the crops of rice and corn in this quarter -the Huntingdon root was not in asy respect injured; on the contrary, it rapidly increased in growth, both root and leaves; the quantity of the latter (which were repeatedly gathered for feeding cattle) was amazingly great. Some ten days or a fortnight after that communication was made. we were vifited by very heavy falls of rain, which, as the root was fittiated in a deep valley of meadow land, entirely overflowed it-Some time was required for drawing off the water, but as repeated heavy (howers followed, it was impracticable to keep the furface of fuch foil dry. The leaves faded, and foon failed, and the roots began to rot.

worthy

rfation

of log

mynt an es

and a

the ne

OWS:

of com

haif a

le being

into a

it fixty

UP WILL

the lye

a fix to

copper

about 2

re added

myrde.

T 2 COR-

clock in

ernoon,

1 a fup-

m time

red like

us pourvole fre-

e. Af-

sarts of

thrown

eft one

ow hre,

wo large

d twen-

oup was

todry.

, when

rty nine

ed folid

d by the

hat the

hen the

e afcer-

e trial,

WAS YOU

e feare

1768,

ince, I

munt of

nutring &

MONTH

On the noth September, finh of them as appeared to be found, 841 in number, the remains of upwards of 1600, were drawn out of the ground. Of these 841, many of them, without leaves, weighed from 8 to 101-elb. each—the rest from 1 to 5 and

Notwithstanding the disaster which this first estay has suffered, owing to improper soil, or rather to a deficiency in proper preparation of the ground, my attempt is not unrewarded—from less than onequarter of an acre, I have obtained upwards of 25000lb, weight of food wholesome for cattle, and not inferior to any of the beet kind for the table, nor shall I be discouraged from a farther trial, if I live till February next, but I intend, if I receive seed in due time, to make a winter experiment.

I have learned, that this root, called mangel wurzel and root of fearcity, has been long planted by the Germans in Pennsylvania, from whence probably feed may be procured.

bly feed may be procured, HENRY LAURENS.

On the culture of pumpions.

AST winter a friend in Philadelphia, fent me a few pumpion
of pumkin feed, of a fort which I had
sever before feen; these were plant-

*One fourth of an acre of corn in the lower country of this flate to produce to buffiels, is a very great crop—to buffiels of good corn will weigh about tells.

ed in April—only five feed vegetated; from the vines of the five I have gathered twenty punktny (a great many had rotted). The vines had fuffered by drought, but more from being suffocated, by common punkin vines, and from calabash, which had grown spontaneously, and were negletied while I was in Charleston in May and June. The twenty punkins are all of an uncommonly large fize. The four largest measure in circumference and weight, viz.

1-4 feet 1 inch 57lb. 1-4 - 7 inches 66 1-4 - 11 - 63

Cows eat these in preference to correct common punkin. Seed may be pro-

On the culture of Guinea-graft.

In the late spring, through the goodness of my friend col. Motte, I procured from Jamaica three half pigts of Guinea-graft-seed, which I planted in the drills on one fourth of an acre of very indifferent land; the feed sprang and soon covered the ground with grafs four feet high and upwards; being desirous of faving as much feed as possible, I cut but one bundle of grafs for horses. They eat it all with great avidity,

In August, I took one of the graft roots and divided it into twenty-eight parts, which were immediately replanted; every part took root, and the whole are now growing very fine. ly and feeding. I am of opinion this grafs will make the bell pullures we can with for, in the lower parts of the flate, particularly that it would be a vall improvement to the lands on Charleston neck, and prove very beneficial to the city. From former experience, I have reason to believe the Guinea grass is perennial—it is easily managed, requires but one good hoeing, after which it will take care of itself.

I am informed, a gentleman, nete Kingflon, in Jamasca, makes upwards of 1000l. flerl, per ansum by Guinea grafs hay. Ital.

A cheep and very good green paint, BOIL equal quantities of blue vitio' and wall I whiting in a fufficient or large quantities of water for feveral hours over a gentle fire, until the

boiling assumes a beautiful pale green then carefully pour off the water.

The mixture put upon good brown or whited brown paper in a balkor, the remains of water will frain out, and the mixture form into a hard cake.

For infide work common gum water will serve to mix it-for out-

fide, linfeed or train oil.

My first attempt was 6lb. of each ingredient put into fix gallons of water, boiled flowly, but constantly, ten hours.

Afterwards I made up 20lb. of each

ingredient.

The paint recommended by the Bath agricultural fociety, vol. 2d. page 114, made of train oil, rozin and brimitone, and coloured by white lead, Spanish brown or yellow oker, is very cheap, and I believe very good. I have had three confiderable out-houses painted with it at a trilling expence. If the first coat is laid on with a mixture of white lead, though a little more expensive, and the se-cond coat a mixture of Spanish brown, it produces a very pretty colour, feels and looks like varnish.

It is faid this paint " will make timber and boards endure for ages. and prevent rain from penetrating brick work," H. L.

----Remarks on the culture of Burnet grass.

T is well known to gentlemen, who are but a little conversant with agricultural writers, that there are feveral forts of graffes, which have been cultivated in Europe of late years, to the great profit of the farmer, which have not yet prevailed in this coun-We have generally confined our attention to clover and fox-tail, or here's grafs. These are good, but unfortunately for the farmer, they are apt to run out in a year or two, and to be succeeded with a natural grass, of finall value. Saintfoin and lucerne grafs are much preferred in Europe to these, and when properly culhave yielded prodigious tivated, crops, and will continue in the ground for many years. M. Duhamel, a ce-lebrated writer of France, mentions ten thousand pounds, or about four tons and a half of dried hay, from a piece of faintfoin, a little more than three quarters of an acre. M. de Cha. teauvieux, equally illustrious as a hufbandman, and for holding the first of fice in the government of Geneva tells us in his writings, that he cut a piece of lucerne of about an acre, fin times in a year, and had fifteen thou fand three hundred pounds of hay. I have been informed by a gentlemen who was on the spot, that he saw h-cerne cultivated some years since in the garden of colonel Chandler, junr, of Worcester, which was two seet and upwards high, and grew fo as to produce three crops in the fame year, Both of these grasses have been sown by feveral gentlemen the last year, and appear with a very promiting afpen, The approaching featon will give them an opportunity to acquaint the pub-lic with the refult of their expenments. I faw fome lucerne in my neighbourhood the last feafon, which grew knee high within a short space after it was fown. This grafs will come to perfection the first year, if it is fown alone, as was the specimen which I faw.

But there is another species of grafi, much celebrated in England for in peculiar excellencies, which appears worthy the attention of those gentlemen, who, to their honour, are nov making experiments for the promotion of the agriculture of their country, I mean burnet-grafs. It has gree recommendations in that first performance of the kind, the Complex Farmer, published by a society of gentlemen, members of the fociety for the encouragement of arts, &c. in London. For the information of their who possess not this meltimable dittionary of hufbandry, a volume incomparably better adapted to our foil and climate (because containing the elfence of the best experiments of a great variety of foils and climates) than the low productions of Varlo, long fine the object of public ridicule in England, I shall take the trouble of prefenting some extracts relative to the article.

A plant, fay these gentlemon, which will not only live through the winter but will also, if possible, vegetate in tha feafon, cannot fail being highly at vantageous, provided it be at the fame time a pleafing and nourithing food for cattle. All these proper-

perties net. dure de winters and gro and mi an exc Rocque experie drieft la it in th where the fum one of continu epinion burnet o is genera be a icai of drou The

be fine, Burnet ing ; an be flicky very agr fo fond ny. Or of three bushels o this feed net bears hefides y not only manner o

The b mown at fown in crop, an the fame ly. The fown in deffroy t may be gi into hay. purge ho is only the should be year, in o ter; and to feed o fpring. When

to be fave nor mowe will be rip when it m and thresh

perties have been lately found in burnet. It not only preserves its verdure during the hardest frosts of our winters, but also increases in bulk, and grows, if the weather be at all open and mild; and is now known to be an excellent food for cattle. Mr. Rocque, the discoverer, has found by experience that it will grow in the drieft land: for he has planted forme of it in the gravel walks of his garden, where every thing elfe is burnt up in the fummer, but this never withers; one of the qualities of burnet being to continue in fap all the year. It is the opinion of many, who have feen the burnet of his railing, that if this plant is generally cultivated, there will never be a scarcity of hay, even in the greatell drought.

le Cha-

s a huf-

first of

eneva

e cuti

cre, five

n thou

hay. I ntleman faw lu-

fince m

r, junr. feet and

s to proe year,

en form

rear, and

g afpect,

ive them

the pub-

expen-

e in my

ort space

villcome

if it is

n which

of grafi,

d for in

appears

e gentle-

are nov

promoti-

country,

as grez

first per-Complex

y of gen-

ty for the

in Lon-

of those

ble ditti-

e incom-

r soil and

the el-

of a gren

than the

ong fine

in Eng-

le of pro

e to the

on, which

e winter

ate in tha

ighly ad-ne at the nourithing

e proper-

The land on which it is fown, should be fine, because it is apt to shed, and should afterwards be dried perfectly. Burnet does not lose its leaves in drying; and though the hay made of it be flicky, it will, after threshing, be very agreeable to horfes, which are fo fond of it, that they never walte a. ny. One acre will produce upwards of three loads of hay, and above forty bushels of feed. Horses are fonder of this feed than they are of oats. Burnet bears feed twice a year, and will befides yield a good spring crop. It is not only good for horses, but for all manner of cattle, even for swine.

The burnet fown in May may be mown at the latter end of July. That fown in June will yield a pretty good crop, and must be cut but once; and the fame of that which is fown in Julv. The plants produced by feeds fown in August, should be mowed, to These mowings deftroy the weeds. may be given green to horses, or made into hay. The first spring cutting will purge horses: and mr. Rocque beleves, it will also cure the greafe : but it is only the first crop that purges. Burnet should be mown but once the first year, in order to leave it rank in winter; and in this case it will be ready to feed or mow very early in the Ipring.

When the feeds of this plant are to be faved, it must neither be fed nor mowed, in the spring. The seed will be ripe about the middle of June, when it must be reaped like wheat, threshed before it is too dry, because it is apt to shed, and it afterwards should be perfectly dried.

A Davis Lamb, elquire, writes, that after feeding a piece of burnet of feven and an half acres in the fpring, with ewes, lambs and calves, obtaining in the following July from the fame, two hundred builhels of very fine clean feed, as many facks of chalt, and feven loads of hay, he was defirous of knowing what it would perform as a pasture. Accordingly in about ten or twelvedays after the field was cleared, I turned into it feven cows, two calves, and two horses. They all throve very remarkably, and the cows gave more, and we thought a richer milk than in any other passure. The weather was now exceedingly droughty, and all our passures were burnt up, yet the burnet flourished, and grew away, as if it had a shower every My tock of cows, horses week. and calves abovementioned, pastured in it almost continually until about the latter end of September. By the middle of November it had grown fo confiderably, that I have again turn-ed in fix head of cattle, and if the weather is not fevere, I am of opinion, it will maintain them until christ-

"Burnet," he observes, "will bear pathering with theep. It makes good butter. It never blows or hoves cattle. It will flourish upon poor, light, sandy, stony, shaltery, or chalky land. After the first year, it will weed itfelf, and be kept clean at little or no expence."

A Christopher Baldwin, esquire, said to be a "gentleman well known, and justly respected for his candour and fidelity," made feveral experiments upon burnet, and found it a most useful and excellent grafs: four acres of this grass in a summer of uncommon drought, grew well, and the verdure of it was, as he observes, really very beautiful. He had a very good crop, tho' there was but one thower from the time of putting it into the ground, to the time of cutting it."

He turned his horses and cows into it after it was cut. The cows ear it greedily. The horses were not so fond of ituntil two or three days, when they fed well upon it. The quanand threshed on a cloth. It should be tity of the cows' milk was very much increased in about four or five days, but the flavous of the cream superior to any he had ever talled. He found the horses were in general exceedingly fond of the hay, though some, affected perhaps with the novelty of it, did not

appear so fond of it.

This gentleman mentions, that he was fo well pleased with the success of his first experiments, that he sowed another field of twelve acres with a hundred and fixty pounds of burnet. As an experiment, he mentions that he took four cows from a very good feed of natural grass, which gavevery little milk. These cows, says he, had not been in the burnet above fix days before they gave much more than double the quantity of milk; nay, was I to fay three times the quantity, I know that I should not exceed the truth. His land was a poor dry upland gravel. "There are millions of acres, fays he, in this kingdom, of better land, that do not fetch above two fhillings and fix-pence an acre rent."

The proper quantity of feed for an

acre, is about twelve or thirteen

pounds.

From the recommendations and peculiar qualities of this grafs, I have been induced to fend to Europe for a quantity of feed, of which I mean to make a trial this feafon.

Withing fuccess to all connoilleurs

in the noble art of hufbandry,

I am the public's very humble fervant, AGRICOLA.

Bofton, 1786.

Thoughts on deifm, Afcribed to his excellency William Livingston, efq. governor of New Jerfey.

Read and revere the facred page-

Where triumphs immortality: a page Which not the whole creation could

Which not the conflagration shall def-

'Tis printed in the minds of Gods for ever :

In nature's ruins not one letter loft. Dr. Young's night thoughts.

ID you ever fee a man, courte-ous reader, arrogating to himfelf the title of philosopher and of a profound thinker, who could not even give a definition of philosophy, nor e-

ver had a serious thought in his life! a man, who, with little wit, and much felf-conceit, was conflantly retailing foraps and foreds from Toland and Tindal, and glorying in the wretche fophillry of those superficial reasonen against the authenticity of the facre fcriptures, but who had never fo muc as looked into Leland, a celebrate and philosophical divine, who had so lidly confuted them both?

Have you ever feen a man, who ri diculed all faith and all mystery, and expected to obtain eternal felicity by practifing the morality dictated by the light of nature, acknowledging at the fame time his belief of the greated abfurdities in the world; and practifing no more morality than a horse? a man pretending to the acutest peretration and judgment-and yet to knowing how to doubt where he ought-to rest affured where he ought and to fubmit where he ought?

Did you ever see a man who infile ed that the bare light of name was fufficient (and revelation confequent ly unnecessary) to conduct us at pre-fent in the path of duty, and everalling happinels hereafter; and in the fame breath confelling, that, notwithstanding this light, (luminous and bole liant as he made it) a very great put of the world, that has no other guide, is this moment involved in pagan for peritition, and the groffest idolary?

Did you ever fee a man who denied the miracles wrought by Jelis Christ, though proved by a cloud of witnesses, who sealed their testimons with their blood; and yet affecting to believe the fabulous wonders of Apollonius of Tyana, upon the credit of Philostratus, who has written a filly romance about that aftrologer, which was never believed by any, fave by those who believe every thing bu what is true?

Did you ever see a man who re folved all the moral attributes of the Deity into that of mercy; and the mercy into connivance at fin, and the virtual abolition of all his laws? man who flattered himself that the precepts, the morality, and the his tory of our holy religion—the won-derful and unparalleled life and death of its author-the wisdom and fandity of its injunctions—the authority and fublimity of the facred writings-the plifh atteft tradii verfi to a and 1 again of th the n pregi and chrif ed, the Boli threa Rou D

teftin

blood

fulic but t ence reaf tion the Nev Bac Gro ton, and chri fcru

the a

tures

force

vela the man rupt divi pro rors ciln and ing evic dire fpir

tiga

I the bler ord idea ver for

inh

testimony of ocular witnesses—the blood of fo many martyrs-the accomplishment of fo many prophecies-the attestation of fo many miracles-the tradition of fo many ages-the conversion of so great a part of the world to a religion renouncing the world, and propagated not only without, but against, external force—the perpetuity of the faith through a perpetuity of the most bloody perfecutions-the impregnable foundation of the churchand all other proofs, in support of christianity, are answered and confuted, or rather totally annihilated, by the unphilosophical philosophy of a Bolingbroke, or the wretched pun or threadbare jest of a Voltaire, or a Rousseau?

Did you ever fee a man who had the affurance to tell you, that our belief in the divine origin of the fcriptures is wholly to be ascribed to the force of education, and the early in-fusions of the priest and the nurse; but that all men of unfettered, uninfluenced fentiments, all philosophers and reasoners, have ever esteemed revelation as imposture; and this man at the same time confessing that fir Isaac Newton, and mr. Locke, and lord Bacon, and fir Robert Boyle, and Grotius, and Boerhaave, and Little-ton, and West, and Pascal, and Penn, and Barclay, and Phipps, were all christians, after the most impartial scrutiny, and the most assiduous inves-tigation of the evidences by which revelation is supported?

Did you ever fee a man who denied the possibility of miracles, and yet demanding a constant series and uninterrupted succession of them, to prove a divine mission? A man who reproached religion with all the horrors of perfecution, and the fanati-cism of the most fanguinary zealots, and at the fame time acknowledging that these excesses were the evident abuses of christianity; and directly repugnant to the peaceable fpirit of the gospel, and the notorious inhibitions of its illustrious founder?

Did you ever fee a man unable by the light of reason to reconcile the blemishes in the natural, and the diforders in the moral, world, with the idea of an all-wife and all-good, Governor of the universe-some regions, for inflance, almost deprived of the Vol. IV. No. V.

heat of the fun-others fcorched by its insupportable splendor-winds, tempells, and earthquakes, volcanoes and inundations threatning univerfal destruction—the ocean overslowing the greatest part of the globe-and an immense quantity of its terra firma covered with rocks and mountains and defarts of fand, incapable of cultivation-nor apparently formed for the fullenance of man or beaft-and this fame man able, by revelation, to reconcile all this; and yet scorning by revelation to do it?

Respecting the moral world-have you ever feen a man unable to ac-count, by the light of reason, how a Being infinitely good and infinitely powerful, should permit fin (which from the purity of his nature he must abhor, and by his own omnipotence

can certainly prevent) not only to enter into the world, but to be more prevalent in it than virtue-why he should fuffer injustice and tyranny to reign uncontrouled; oppression and violence to be successful and triumph over proftrate virtue and innocence; humility to be confounded; and piety to wander in penury and rags-and able, by revelation, to account for all this, and yet fcorning by revelation to folve those, otherwise inexplicable,

difficulties! Did you ever see a man, who unable by the light of reason to account for the composition of his own species, as at the same time material and thinking beings, while it is confessedly of the essence of matter to be incompatible with thought, equally unable to account for the double nature in manhis general propenfity to vice, and his insuperable veneration for virtue-his video meliora, proboque, and his deteriora fequor-his unconquerable moral depravity, and the remaining splendid fragments of his primæval luftre; and able by revelation to account for all this; and yet fcorning by revelation

to do it ? Have you ever feen a man, who, unable to prove, by the light of reafon, the immortality of the foul; or that, from the infimate union between the operations of the foul and those of the body, the latter ceasing, the former will not terminate :- and able, by revelation, which hath brought immortality to light, to prove his eternal du-

, who n ery, and elicity by ing at the e greatel practifing horse? eft peneyet not

he ought

his life!

and much

retailing

land an

wretche

reasonen

he facre

r fo muc

elebrater

o had fo

ght? mre was nfequentus at preeverialid in the notwithand brilreat part er guide,

agan fu olatry? ho dens y Jelur cloud of effimon feeting w

of Apolcredit of en a filly fave by ning bu

who re s of the and the and the aws? that the the hifhe won-

nd death d fanctiority and ngs-the ration; and yet scorning by revelation

to prove it

Did you ever fee a man, who, unable by the light of reason to account for his own hopes of immortal happiness, from the alsolute impollibility of reconciling, by the help of that light, the immurable juffice of the fupreme Legislator, with the impunity of the transgressors of his laws (for as to the idea of the attribute of mercy, it is indubitably borrowed from revelation; and in the hands of those reafoners, most miserably perverted, and who by revelation, could account for it; and yet fcorning thus to folve this, otherwise inscrutable, enigma?

Have you ever feen such a man, fir? why then you have feen a-block-

head.

Let all the heathen writers join To form one perfect book, Great GOD, if once compar'd with thine,

How mean their writings look? Not the most perfect rules they gave Could shew one fin forgiv'n; Nor lead a step beyond the grave, But thine conduct to heav'n.

Dr. Watts's version of the plalms. HORTENSIUS.

Plan of a federal university .- Aferibed to dr. Rufh.

TOUR government cannot be A executed. It is too extensive for a republic. It is contrary to the habits of the people," fay the enemies of the conflitution of the united flates .- However opposite to the opinions and withes of a majority of the citizens of the united states these declarations and prediction may be, the latter will certainly be verified, unless the people are prepared for our new form of government by an education adapted to the new and peculi-ar fituation of our country. To effeet this great and necessary work, let one of the first acts of the new congress be, to establish within the district to be allotted for them, a federal university, into which the youth of the united states shall be received, after they have finished their studies. and taken their degrees in the colleges of their respective states. In this university, let those branches of literature only be taught, which are cal-

culated to prepare our youth for civil and public life. These branches should be taught by means of lectures, and the following arts and sciences should be the subjects of them.

1. The principles and forms of government, applied in a particular manner to the explanation of every part of the conflitution and laws of the united flates, together with the laws of nature and nations, which last should include every thing that relates to peace, war, treaties, an-

2. Hillory, both ancient and mo-

dern, and chronology.

3. Agriculture, in all its numerous and extensive branches. 4. The principles and practice of

manufactures. 5. The history, principles, objects,

and channels of commerce. 6. Those parts of mathematics which are necessary to the division of property, to finance, and to the principles and practice of war: for there is too much reason to fear that war will continue, for fome time to come, to be the unchriftian mode of deciding disputes between christian nations.

Those parts of natural philosophy and chemistry, which admit of an ap-plication to agriculture, manufactures,

commerce, and war. 8. Natural history, which includes the history of animals, vegetables, and To render instruction in these branches of science easy, it will be necessary to establish a museum, as alfo a garden, in which not only all the shrubs, &c. but all the forest trees of the united states, should be cultivat-The great Linnæus of Upfal ened. The great Linna of Sweden, by larged the commerce of Sweden, by his discoveries in natural history. once faved the Swedish navy by finding out the time in which a worm laid its eggs, and recommending the immerlion of the timber, of which the ships were [to be] built, at that season wholly under water. So great were the fervices this illustrious naturalist rendered his country, by the applica-tion of his knowledge to agriculture, manufactures, and commerce, that the present king of Sweden pronounced an eulogium upon him, from the throne, foon after his death. 9. Philology, which should include

rhetoric and criticism, lectures upon

the co the E this by the n our in the ba Great ceived ciation moder to be fatei. plicity turgid glare c ed and are all nor be cultiva guage quence It will people centur langua ation c fider il lence of Englis tenfive Ameri comma tion, f glory o from grafpo 10. guages

verlity which guages peciall the adv ments knowle of the united 11. exercis

to the l Tore as eafv feveral es of 1 good e fent ab collect a

the faid

the uni

impart

the construction and pronunciation of the English language. Instruction in this branch of literature will become the more necessary in America, as our intercourse must soon cease with the bar, the stage, and the pulpits of Great-Britain, from whence we received our knowledge of the pronunciation of the English language. Even modern English books should cease to be the models of slile in the united states. The present is the age of simplicity of writing in America. The turgid slile of Johnson-the purple glare of Gibbon-and even the fludied and thick fet metaphors of Junius, are all equally unnatural, and thould not be admitted into our country. The cultivation and perfection of our language becomes a matter of confequence, when viewed in another light. It will probably be spoken by more people, in the course of two or three centuries, than ever fpoke any one language, at one time, fince the creation of the world. When we confider the influence, which the prevalence of only two languages, viz. the English and the Spanish, in the extensive regions of North and South-America, will have upon manners, commerce, knowledge, and civilization, scenes of human happiness, and glory open before us, which elude, from their magnitude, the utmost grasp of the human understanding.

10. The German and French languages should be taught in this univerlity. The many excellent books which are written in both thefe languages, upon all subjects, more especially upon those which relate to the advancement of national improvements of all kinds, will render a knowledge of them an effential part of the education of a legislator of the

united flates,

11. All those athletic and manly exercifes should likewife be taught in the university, which are calculated to impart health, strength, and elegance to the human body.

To render the instruction of our youth as easy and as extensive as possible, in feveral of the above mentioned branches of literature, let four young men of good education and active minds be fent abroad at the public expence, to collect and transmit to the professors of the faid branches, all the improvements

that are daily made in Europe, in agriculture, manufactures, and commerce. and in the art of war and practical government. This measure is rendered the more necessary from the distance of the united states from Europe, by which means the rays of knowledge firike the united flates to partially, that they can be brought to a ufeful focus, only by employing fuitable persons to collect and transmit them to our country. It is in this manner that the northern nations of Europe have imported to much knowledge from their fouthern neighbours, that the history of agriculture, manufactures, commerce, revenues, and military arts of one of these nations, will soon be alike appli-cable to all of them.

Befides fending four young men a. broad to collect and transmit knowledge for the benefit of our country, two young men of fuitable capacities should be employed at the public expence, in exploring the vegetable, mineral, and animal productions of our country, in procuring histories and famples of each of them, and in transmitting them to the professor of natural history. It is in confequence of the difcoveries made by young gentlemenenployed for these purposes, that Sweden, Denmark and Rusha have extended their manufactures and commerce, so as to rival, in both, the old-

ell nations in Europe.

Let the congress allow a liberal falary to the principal of this universi-Let it be his bufiness to govern the fludents, and to infpire them by his convertation, and by occasional public difcourfes, with federal and patriotic sentiments. Let this principal be a man of extensive education. liberal manners, and dignified deport-

Let the profesfors of each of the branches that have been mentioned, have a moderate falary of 1501, or 2001. a year, and let them depend upon the number of their pupils to supply the deficiency of their maintenance from their falaries. Let each pupil pay for each courle of lectures two or three

Let the degrees conferred in this univerfity, receive a new name, that shall defignate the defign of an education for civil and public life.

In thirty years after this univerfity

ures, ences f gocular

Civil

ehes

every ws of 1 the which

that , am-

d monerous

ce of bjects,

matics ion of prinit war come,

eciding ns. ofophy an apctures,

ncludes es, and n thefe will be um, as only all ell trees ultivatpfal en-

len, by by findorm laid the im-

ich the at feafon at were aturalift applica-

culture, that the nounced rom the

dinclude es upon

is established, let an aft of congress be pailed, to prevent any person being chosen or appointed into power or office, who has not taken a degree in the federal university. We require certain qualifications in lawyers, physicians, and clergymen, before we commit our property, our lives, or our fouls to their care. We even refuse to commit the charge of a ship to a pilot, who cannot produce a certificate of his education and knowledge in his bufiness. Why then thould we commit our country, which includes li-berty, property, life, wives, and children, to men who cannot produce vouchers of their qualifications for the important truft? We are restrained from injuring ourselves, by employing quacks in law; why should we not be restrained in like manner, by law, from employing quacks in government f

Should this plan of a federal university, or one like it, be adopted, then will begin the golden age of the united flates. While the business of united flates, education in Europe confilts in lectures upon the ruins of Palmyra, and the antiquities of Herculaneum, or in disputes about Hebrew points, Greek particles, or the accent and quantity of the Roman language, the youth of America will be employed in acquiring those branches of knowledge, which increase the conveniencies of life, leffen human mifery, improve our country, promote population, exalt the human understanding, and establish domeftic, focial, and political happiness, Let it not be faid, "that this is not

the time for fuch a literary and political Let us first restore ellablishment. public credit, by funding or paying our debts, let us regulate our militia, let us build a navy, and let us protect and extend our commerce. After this we shall have leisure and money to establith a university for the purposes that have been mentioned." This is false reasoning. We shall never restore public credit, regulate our militia, build a navy, or reviveour commerce, until we remove the ignorance and prejudices, and change the habits of our citizens : and this can never be done, till we inspire them with sederal principles, which can only be effected by our young men meeting and fpending two or three years together in a nati-

onal university, and afterwards diffeminating their knowledge and principles through every county, township, and village of the united states. Till this is done—senators and representatives of the united states, you will undertake to make bricks without straw, Your supposed union in congress, will be a rope of sand. The inhabitants of Massachusetts began the business of government by establishing the university of Cambridge, and the wisels kings in Europe have always sound their literary institutions the surea means of establishing their power, as well as of promoting the prosperity of their people.

These hints for establishing the constitution and happiness of the untel states upon a permanent soundation, are submitted to the friends of the sederal government in each of the states.

by a private

Citizen of Pennfyloania.

Observations on capital punishments:
being a reply to an effay on the same
subject, published in the America
Museum for July, 1788, page 78.

To the printer of the American No-

feum. Send you some firichures on a fmall performance lately published in the Museum, in which the author, under the specious and popular present of humanity, endeavours to flew that it is altogether unreasonable and antiferiptural, to punish any crime, even malicious and wilful murder, by death. The author of this opin has not concealed himfelf, and, in his own judgment, had no reason to do fo. He glories in the fentiment, and expects, that within a century hence, all mankind will be of the fame opin on with him, and wifhes that his per-formance may live fo long, to tellify to these humane people, who are ne was at least one man in the year 1788, who was as enlightened and human as they will be. He further hopes, that the hillory of our wheelbarrows, prhipping-polls, and executions for murder, will appear as cruel, inteman, and unreasonable to pollenic. as the cruelties of the darkell ages pad, now appear to us. He is a gentle man polleffed of many amiable qualies, for im; and feeptic reason is and spore either frition, has guarded abert perion is an perfect to me

author h punishin to public milhm highway as his hi nillunen folitary ently le that the reforma reforma are in the clear, t much n to be a all evi not yet they all firike a laws, i majefly ment, tration import How v ed, if cuted o commu fays, ti to us, miads the re than ti A72 060 only b they w them. their fi Cortain much the rep pair, fisch a fon, f serror the wh

es, for which I and others honour dilleom; and I will not pronounce him a Princiceptic or focinian: but there is reason to think he has been trifling Till and sporting with their writings, and, efentaeither from their books or conversaill untion, has, in fome unlucky and un-guarded moment, imbibed fome of their principles, without feeing the conflraw, is, will tants of pexion of these, with others which, I nefs of an perfuaded, he would abhor. e uniwifelt

found

furef wer, as

crity of

ne con-

united dation,

the fe-

flater,

nia.

ments : e fame

ericus

78.

in Ma-

on a

other,

weten.

flev

le and

Crume, er, by

in his

to do

ence, opins-s per-tellify

are to there 1 783, mann toper, rows, s for indu-ersty,

It merits our attention, that this author hath displayed not only against panishing murder by death; he has al-io published a piece against all public punishments, such as labour on the aghways and streets; and declares it as his fixed opinion, that all fuch piamiliments should be inflicted in some folitary defart; and yet, (how confilently let all men judge) he affirms, that the fole delign of punithment, is reformation. I suppose he means the reformation of the offenders only, who are in the hands of juffice: but it is clear, that the end of punishment is much more expanded. It is intended to be a warning to all, to be a terror to all evil doers, even those who are not yet in the hands of justice, that they also may reform, and indeed to firike a becoming reverence of the laws, into the minds of all; to give majeffy, energy, and force to government, in order to prevent the perpe-tration of crimes. But how shall this important end be gained on his plan? How will men be alarmed and warned, if the penalty of the law be executed only in folitude? he replies, the community at large will hear of it, and fays, that hell-torments are invisible to us, and yet produce terror on the minds of men, and even alleges that the report produces a greater effect than the fight would; that is, men are more afraid of hell-torments, by only hearing the report of them, than they would be by actually beholding them. I apprehend few men, in their fenses, will believe this. I am certain, I have never been half so much alarmed and affrighted, by all the reports I have read or heard, about persons in an agony of horror and def-pair, as I have been by the light of fuch a one. And by a parity of reafon, lays he, it will produce greater servor to hear of a man being chained to the wheel-barrow, whipped, or hanged,

than to fee it. I believe this to be contrary to the experience of all men. I have heard feveral persons declare, that they have been to affected and moved, at the fight of public executions, that they would never go to fee another; and indeed to hear of thom, is fufficient for thoughtful virtuous persons; but by no means for men hardened in wickedness. Society is in little danger from the first class; and in great bazard from the last. But, as I faid, it is the glory of scepticism, to attack the planness principles of common sense, and overnum or render doubtful the moll certain facts, Befules it may be remarked, that on his plan, very few would even hear of the punishment; it might be published in the newspapers, once or oftener: but few comparatively read them. The novelty of the thing might call up the attention of fome, for a few moments: but it is a proverbial faying, founded in touth and experience, "out of light—out of mind." In thort, I can fee no method, that will be successful to give any degree of elficacy to punishment on his plan, or render his fimilitude of hell-torments, in any respect, to his purpose, unless he can provide a number of orators, daily to traverse the country, and declaim on the terrors of the wheel-barrow, the whipping-poff, &c. within the precincle of the folitary mountain, where he proposes to fix his pandemonium. The apostle, I fancy, understood human nature as well as he or I. He says, "them that fin, rebuke before all, that others may fear;" apply the rule to civil government, and it is, "them that commit crimes, punish before all, that others may fear."

I will now proceed to confider the point in question between him and me, viz. whether it be inhuman, unpill, and contrary to feripture and realon, for civil communities to annex the prnaity of death to their laws against wilful and mulicious murder, and for magiftrates inflexibly to execuse it? He fays it is for I on the contrary, affirm, that it is most full, scriptural, reasonable, and necellary; and inflead of being inhuman, is stally the means of divine appointment to fissport humanity; and have no doubt but that, with candid men, I thall inconservers ibly establish the point. My arguments

shall be drawn from scripture, from reafon, from providence, and the universal consent of mankind, and the consent of the murderers themselves, when in their right minds. After attempting to establish the position by argument, it will be proper to thew the weakness and inconclusiveness of our author's

reafoning.

It is customary with the focinian feeptics, to undervalue the Old Teftament, as not applicable to the prefent dispensation; and to consider the New Testament as their only rule: and happy would it be, did they even allow it the efficacy of a rule. But their conduct in this is very abfurd and inconlistent. The apostle evidently spake of the Old Testament, when he fad to Timothy, " From a child thou half known the holy scriptures, which are fufficient to make the man of God perfect, fully furnished to all good works. All fcripture is given by divine inspiration, and is profitable for doctrine, reproof, correction, and instruction in righteouf-nefs." The reason is obvious and cogent: the New Testament was not composed when Timothy was a child. Any person who understands the bi-ble, but with a moderate degree of perspicuity and accuracy, will readily see, that the Old Testament and New are constituent parts of one whole; pillars of the fame arch, which cannot fland without one part bearing on and supporting the other. There is an unity of design throughout the whole. That there are several things in the Old Testament typical and prefigurative of the Melliah, is granted. But were the immutable laws of justice and equity typical? Surely not. Our author discovers much weakness in faying, "May not the punishment of death, inslicted on murderers by the Mosaic law, be intended to reprefent the demerit and confequence of fin?" What occasion, what necessity for such a type, when men were dying daily, and fome with as great agony as a violent death could create, some by earthquakes, a throke of lightning, or by other accidents? If none had died, except by legal executions, until Christ came in the flesh, there would be some shadow of reason in what he says. But what necessity of a type of death, when

death, the demerit of fin, was cominually present before their eyes? This is to fport with the divine word, it is

mere travestie.

The first proof of our point, which I shall mention, is the decree of heaven announced to Noah. Genef. s. 5, 6. "And furely the blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beaft will I require it, and at the hand of man, at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man." But how? It follows: "who to sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed, for in the image of God made he man." Our author cannot fay, that this is a Mofaic, a ceremonial, and typical inflitution. It was given long before the days of Moses. He cannot say, that God alone has the right to dispose of human life by an immediate froke of his own hand, and that courts of justice, by punishing murder with death, invade God's prerogative, because here be commits this work, as a facred truft, into the hands of fuch courts. He fays " at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man." But how? By his own immediate interpolition? No, this would be a miracle, and out of the ordinary course of nature. The fupreme being governs the world by divine institutions, laws, and ordinances, and by appointing magistrates as his ministers to execute them. Therefore it follows, "whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed." But this author tells us, that the rev. mr. Turner alleges, this is only a prediction of what should generally happen. I could almost warrant it, that this same mr. Turner is a focinian sceptic. But I alk, does the text bear any such appearance? Let any one read both the fifth and fixth verses, and determine. It carries with it all the authority and majefly of a flatute, of a divine ordinance, never to be repealed. But supposing what mr. Turner alleges were true, is the prediction given forth with any fignature or tok-en of disapprobation? This is always the cafe when any thing finful or immoral is predicted, as when it is faid, "He that leadeth into captivity, shall go into captivity. He that taketh the sword, shall perish by the

word." 7 nodes of en The ordinar jellic, author The other i carry the But I affire on, it is a p ble mark of ed on it, " blood, by an Why for in the imag If, accordi been only with the the reason 1 ferent. man is, or of cruelty a fanguinary. harmlefs at

Our aut bout mr. attempts a the time were in th in the fava now of his procedure who flew fers from t not put Ca therefore murderers them to d on afterwa ment fron let me pu the world more imn in Noah rule of re state. A of fense ments are rite and they were continent fided ; ar tion, del was neve fome flig finement, of a pecu never fai

punifhma which of deem the

word." The difference between the nodes of expression is very manifest. The ordinance given to Noah is maeffic, authoritative, and mandatory. The other fentences are general, and carry the very air of a prediction. But I affirm, were it only a prediction, it is a prediction with an infallible mark of divine approbation flamped on it, "Whofo sheddeth man's blood, by man drall his blood be flied." Why fo? For what reason? "For in the image of God made he man," If, according to our author, it had been only a prediction, accompanied with the disapprobation of heaven, the reason would have been very different. It would have been, for man is, or will be a favage, a monfler of cruelty and injustice, so cruel and fanguinary, as to put to death that harmless animal who murders his bro-

Conti-

d, it is

which

of hea

nef. 9

od of

hand

t, and

nd of

re the

lows :

id, by

for in

nan."

is a

al in-

refore

t fay,

ediate

Ourts

with bek, as

fuch

d of

e the

No,

t of The

d by

ordi-

rates

iem.

hed-

his

tells

ges,

ould

noft

Tur-

t I

ap-

oth

ter-

au-

cal-

ner

ion

ok-

al-

ful

t 18

VI-

hat

the

Our author himfelf is in doubt about mr. Turner's explication, and attempts another, viz. mankind at the time this command was given, were in the first stage of fociety, or in the favage state. But what becomes now of his argument drawn from the procedure of the Almighty with Cain who flew his brother Abel? He infers from this, that as the Almighty did not put Cain to death by his own hand, therefore civil fociety should also let murderers go free, or at least not put them to death. I shall have occasion afterwards to examine this his argument from Cain's case. Mean time, let me put him in mind, that furely the world was younger, and fociety more immature, in Cain's time, than in Noah's; and therefore, by his rule of reasoning, in a more favage flate. And I will leave it to all men of fense and honesty, whose judg-ments are not warped by some favourite and falle hypothelis, to decide, if they were to land on some unknown continent, where different nations refided; and observed, that in one nation, deliberate and malicious murder was never punished by death, but with some slight punishment, such as confinement, labour, or a commutation of a pecuniary nature: in another it never failed of meeting with condign punishment, or blood for blood; which of the two nations would they deem the most favage? I am certain common fense would confider the first as most barbarous, and the most remote from civilization, justice and e-

In the book of Numbers, chap. 35, 16-19, we have the policy of the Jewith flate on this head fet before us. Ichovah refumes the flatute given to Nosh, incorporates it with the body of the national laws, and elfablishes at by his divine authority in the most folemn manner. Ten times, within the compals of a few verses, it is repeated,
"The murderer shall furely be put to death, and thou shalt take no fatisfaction for the life of a murderer." The reason is given, and a weighty one it is, " So ye shall not pollute the land with blood; for blood defileth the land, and the land cannot be cleanfed of the blood thed therein, but by the blood of him that fhed it." Mr. Turner may, if he please, call this only a prediction of what should happen, not what ought to take place : but I think few will believe him. And if our author should call it a typical and ceremonial precept, 1 think as few will believe him. It would be too tedious to mention all the paffages in which the original inflitution given to Noah is recognized and approved. I shall only notice one or two more taken from the Old Tellament. Proverbs 28, 17. " A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person, shall flee to the pit, none fhall flay him." Ezekiel 18, 10-13. " If a man beget a fon that is a robber, and a shedder of blood, the son shall not live, he shall furely die, his blood shall be upon him."

Let us now cast our eye to the new testament. But before I proceed to this, it is necessary to remark, that Jesus Christ did not act as a civil legillator. He did not appear as an earthly prince, or to fet up a temporal kingdom in this world. His kingdom is spiritual, and confilts in righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghoft. He refused to be made an earthly king. He prescribed no modes of national and civil government, gave no political laws to civil fociety, did not intermeddle with the police or governments of flates; this was altogether foreign to the delign of his million. He gave laws to his church, his own kingdom, which is redeemed by

his blood, called and fancified by his spirit. And it is clear, that ecclesiastical laws have no temporal penalties annexed to them. "It has been faid, (fays this divine legislator) an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth : but I fay unto you, that ye relift not evil. But whofoever shall smite thee on the one cheek, turn to him the other allo," &c. Matth. 5, 38-39. this is right and proper in the church, and were a member of Christ's church to commit even murder, and were he by some means or other, either not to be noticed by the flate-or, when tri-ed, on account of the want of evidence, or some other cause, acquitted in a civil court, it would be wrong in the church to put him to death, even though he should confess the crime or scandal before the church. Yea, on his giving proper evidence of repentance, the church would not, and could not, according to the laws of Chrift, call him out of her communion; and I doubt not, but fome, who are justly executed by the flate, may die in full communion with the church, and go to heaven. church can alk no more than fufficient figns of repentance, or tokens of the person's reconciliation to God. There is nothing punitive or vindictive in her censures. She knows nothing of civil pains or penalties. Church discipline is called in scripture a bewailing or lamenting over the offen-der. But how will this apply to civil policy, or the government of temporal kingdoms? it is abfurd thus to blend ecclefiastical discipline with civil policy, or to confound the spiritual kingdom of Christ with the kingdoms of this world, and the laws of the one kingdom with the laws of the others. After making this remark, it is sufficient to alk, does Christ any where condemn the laws of civil fociety which put murderers to death? does he annul or repeal them? does he thus intermeddle with the governments of men, or give the least hint that fuch a law in civil fociety is cruel and unjust? it is certain, that the political fystem of Moses put the murderer to death; does Christ annul or repeal it? No, he declares, he came not to destroy the law. All the rant and noise, then, about its being contrary to the spirit of christianity, must go for nothing, ex-

cept to prove the injudiciousness of in authors. It is contrary to the spirit of christianity, to commit murder : but perfectly agreeable to it, to put to murderer to death. For Jesus Chall evidently recognizes and approva the original flatute given to Noahe This he does, Matth. 22. 6, "As the remnant took his fervants, at flew them: and when the king hear thereof, he was wroth, and fent for his armies and destroyed these murde ers." It is in vain to fay, that the is a parable, and that the king reprefents the Almighty himself; for may be asked, in what do kings and magistrates represent God? less in having the power of executing the laws, wielding the fword of jul-tice, and punishing the wicked. They are God's vicegerents, his minister, and revengers, to execute wrath on him that doeth evil. "By me," fays God, "kings reign, and princes decree juffice." And it is manifest that Christ speaks of the king's conduct as And it is manifest that proper and just, and the destruction of the murderers as altogether righteous. The apostle Paul, in his speech before Festus, the Roman governor, recognizes, and approves it. Acts 25, 11.
"If I be an offender," fays he, "or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die." But atcording to our author, Paul was a fool, lavage; for none of the fons of Adam can commit a crime worthy of death by the hands of men; and therefore if Paul had committed even the barbarous crime of murder, he ought to have refused to die. But O! how wife does the humanity of fceptics and focinians make them!

The same is evident from Rom. 13, "Let every soul be subject to the higher powers; for there is no power but of God: the powers that he, are ordained of God. Wilt thou then not be assaid of the power, do that which is good, and thou shalt her praise of the same; for he is the mister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be assaid, for he beareth not the sword in vac, for he is a minister of God, a revenue to execute wrath upon him that dod evil." The sword is an instrumes of death; it is, by a figure well know in rhetoric, put for the execution the sentence of death. Now, says Pan

the mag bears th vain. I ing deat law. I wrath of furely if murder any more but will ever this take plan according defile th

It is dedence revelation 1. Cimoral go

ries on world. delible of right principl the auth foul. the hear rules, w divine crime o death in God? ny. T vil mag cause he ral gove preme ment of ministra feconda Almigh veil: God or on of God's justice

for fays
who is a rever that doe objecte other comediate that a ought to that this come as province cal injuries.

Wor

the magistrate is ordained of God, he bears the fword, and bears it not in vain. He has the power of executing death on the transgressors of the law. He is a revenger to execute wrath on him that doeth evil, and furely if any crime can deferve death, murder deferves it. I shall not add any more proofs from God's word: but will only fay, heaven forbid! that everthis gentleman's humanity should take place and prevail in our land, for, according to the scriptures, it would defile the land with blood.

It is delightful to observe the coincidence of reason with the doctrine of

revelation on this subject.

es of its

fpirit of er: but

put the

Noah.

G A

nts, at

ng hea

ent fon

murde

that th

g repre

for ings and

Doubt-

xecuting

of juf.

1. They

ninisters,

rath on

ne," hys

nces de-

ifeff that

anduct as

uction of

ighteous.

h before

, recog-

25, 11. he. " or

orthy of

But ac-

ras a fool,

fons of

vorthy of

nd then-

even the

he ought

O! how

ptics and

Rom. 13,

to the

no pow-

that be,

thou then

, do that

halt have

the m-

od. But be afraid,

d in van,

revenge

hat doct

aftrumen

ell know

ecution (

fays Pan

1. Civil government is certainly moral government, and by it God carries on his moral government of the The moral fense, or the indelible impression on the human heart, of right and wrong, of the immutable principles of juffice and equity, is just the authoritative voice of God in the foul. It is the divine law ruling in the heart, and wherever the divine law rules, we may fafely fay, there is the divine government. Now does the divine government. Now does the crime of murder deserve the stroke of death immediately from the hand of God? This our author does not deny. Therefore I affirm, that the civil magistrate ought to execute it; because he is the minister of God's moral government. It pleases the Supreme Being to conduct the government of this world by a delegated administration, or a subordinate series of secondary causes. The finger of the Almighty is concealed under that thin veil: but it is no less the work of God on that account, and the execution of justice by God's ministers, is God's execution of it, and avenging justice is not excluded from this idea, for fays the apostle, the civil migistrate, who is undoubtedly God's officer, "is a revenger to execute wrath on him that doeth evil." I know it will be objected to this argument, that many other crimes deserve death by the immediate stroke of the divine hand, and that according to this, civil rulers ought to execute it. The only answer Do these crimes that this merits, is, come as properly within the magistrate's province? Are they as really political injuries to fociety, and of as great magnitude? If they be; doubtlets Vol. IV. No. V

the magistrate ought to punish them in the fame manner. But perhaps no crime is a political injury to fociety equally with murder, and it is certain that none comes more properly under the cognizance of civil authority. Other crimes ought to be punished proportionally to their malignity. Scepticism is nearly allied to atheism. Sceptics exclude the Supreme Being from the government of his own world. They do not fee, and will not ac-knowledge him in his own inflitutions and laws. They separate created agency from the idea of the divine agency therein, even in those inflances where the creature acts according to a divine inflitution, or by the authority of the divine law. They detach the idea of God's majefly and authority from civil magistracy, which is certainly his institution. Thus, though God be present and visible in all his works. they are so blind, as not to see him in

2. It will not be denied by our author, that the grand defign of the focial union, or of the compact which forms fociety, is, to protect life, pro-perty, and liberty; life as much, if not more than any other of the two. This is an incontrovertible principle. If indeed life was never in danger, and could not possibly be so in the social flate, there would be no reason to make the prefervation of it an end of the focial compact: but all men know that this is far from being the case. If all men were perfectly holy, just, and good, I will not fay, that there would be no need for law and government among them; but I am certain, there would be no necessity for coercion, compulsion, or punishment. with fevere penalties annexed to them, are made for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for finners, for unholy and profane, for murder-ers, for manslayers; and such there e-ver have been, and will be in society. Therefore the protestion of life is a grand and principal end in the focial compact, and inflitution of civil government. But the compact which is defigned to protect life, must in the very nature of things, imply a power to take away the life of the aggreffor ; because in many cases the life of the innocent could not otherwise be pro-tetted. This I think all men must grant. Our author can deny none of to leave it in the hands of indivithese principles. He cannot deny, that the lives of good men are often in danger from the cruelty, injuffice, and ferocity of the bad; nor can he deny that it is the chief end of the inflitution of civil government to protect the lives of the good; and it is equally certain, that in many cases their lives cannot be protected in any other way, than by taking away the life of the ag-greffor. All this is diametrically oppolite to his nostrum, that men in no cases whatsoever have a right to take away the life of a fellow creature.

3. The focial compact is fuch, that the life, property, and liberty of the whole community, are collected into one common flock, and are committed to the protection of the civil ma-gistracy. This compact is founded on the immutable principles of justice and equity, that is, the life, property, and liberty of each member, shall be safe, while he continues obedient to the fundamental laws of fociety, and no longer. If these laws be violated by him, he forfeits one or all of thele, in proportion to the demerits of his crime. All this is made known to all the members of fociety, in the penalties annexed to the laws. The preservation of life is the principal object in this compact, as has been faid, and the law established for this purpose, is every man's dearest birthright, and highest privilege. All that a man hath, will he give for his life. If then, it be on certain conditions only, that fociety engages to protect life; furely, if these conditions be violated, the obligation on fociety to protect the violator's life, is annihilat-ed by his own confent. He can have no claim to his life by the focial compact. Society is under no obligation to protect him. And if he be not protected by society, the relations of the murdered will naturally take vengeance, in doing which they would be warranted by the divine law, and also by socie-ty's dropping the protection of him. This would be their right, in a state of nature. But this method of procedure would involve greater difficul-ties, and perhaps be the occasion of fresh murders; wherefore it is much better to commit the power of executing the sentence of death on him, to the magistracy of the country, than

Our author, I suppose, has never ad a father, a brother, a wife, or a child murdered by the cruel hands of any ruthan. It is an theory with him. But if ever it be his lot (which may providence prevent) to have a beloved fon violently murdered, he will feel otherwise than he does now; his fictitious humanity will evaporate before the strong and irrefulible feelings of nature, and porceptions of justice and equity; and his vanity, which prompts him to write in oppofition to almost all men, whom he reprefents as fools and favages, will evanish as chaff before the whirlwind.

4. To punish murder with death, exactly coincides with the grand end and intention of civil government, which is chiefly to prevent crimes. I fay chiefly, because there seems to be fomething more in it. It is the opinion of many, and I cannot fee that it is ill-founded, that on fome occasions, public justice requires a facrifice; the majeffy of the laws requires it; and without admitting it, the law must appear a very ductile, pliable, trifling thing; inflead of having flability, it must be as a reed shaken before the wind. The laws of civil society, founded on the immutable principles of justice, are God's laws; civil courts are his courts; civil magistrates are his ministers. This is the uniform voice of reason; wherefore, on some occasions, I believe, public justice requires a facrifice. But however this may be, I am certain, that to prevent the commission of crimes, is the principal design of the institution of civil government. How shall this be done? no doubt all previous pains should be taken to form the manners of the people to religion and virue: but these pains may prove, and often do prove ineffectual. Some men are as the horse or mule, which have no understanding, whose mouth a bridle must command, lest they come near to us. An affaffin commits murder. Mult we leave it in his power to commit more? he invades God's prerogative, takes away the life of his fellow creature, against law, against justice, without authority; and from the baieft principles and motives, robs fociety of a valuable, uteful member, whom tociety was ons to pr her hufba family, c commits laws of C his horrid the monft hazard o Forbid it. by his dea honoured land clear fecured in it is effect repeat his and awfu ware of i 5. It The anci a tooth fe mal prec name of a type ? foundatio and truth in his ch nitive or the churc reconcili requifite will this ed it in o intermed or comm temporal Surely 1 church a of civil à them no equity i word eve This au have len ney, it c that wit mit of n pound, a eye for e will be cence, t in he is i of prefe ther eye. fociety, rages,

greater e

punillin

might te centry of

ciety was under the strongest obligations to protect; robs a tender wife of her hulband, perhaps a young, helplefs family, of an indulgent parent, and commits all this outrage against the laws of God and man, only to gratify his horrid, diabolical passions. Shall the monfter live? Shall fociety run the hazard of his repeating his iniquity? Forbid it, justice! Forbid it, heaven! by his death, God is glorified, the law honoured, public justice satisfied, the land cleanfed from blood, and fociety fecured in peace and fafety; for while it is effectually put out of his power to repeat his transgression, it is a solemn and awful warning to others, to beware of splitting on the same rock.

IVI.

ever

or a

s of

with

nich

e a

he

does

lible

is of

nity,

ppo-

re-

will ind.

eath.

end

ent,

mes.

s to

fee

e oc-

acri-

uires

: law

able.

labi-

efore

ciety,

iples

civil

rates

form

fome

e re-

this

pre-

is the

on of

pains

nners

often

n are

ve no

pridle

ear to

Mult

mmit

ative,

crea-

with-

balett

cty of

ni lo-

5. It is founded on first juffice. The ancient law, "an eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth," is not a ceremonial precept, nor typical. In the name of wonder, of what could it bea type? It stands on the immoveable foundations of first juffice, equity, and truth. Chrift, indeed, repeals it in his church, for there is nothing punitive or vindictive in the centures of the church. Signs of repentance or reconciliation to God are all that is requifite in his spiritual kingdom: but will this author fay, that Christ repealed it in civil communities? Did he intermeddle with the policy of states or commonwealths? Did he erect a temporal kingdom in this world? Surely not. The members of his church are, and mutt be the members of civil communities. Did he advise them not to submit to the laws of equity in such societies? No, his word every where enjoins the contrary. This author will allow, that if he have lent his neighbour a fum of money, it ought to be repaid to him, and that with interest too. He will admit of money for money, pound for pound, and ox for ox; why not, then, eye for eye? Because, he will say, it will be of no fervice to injured innocence, that the guilty fuffer. Herein he is mistaken; it will be the means of preferving the injured person's other eye, and is of infinite fervice to tociety, as a caveat against such outrages, And I am of opinion, that greater exactness and promptitude in punilling crimes of inferior magnitude, might tend much to prevent the necentry of capital punithments. From

all which, we may juftly infer, that blood for blood, or life for life, is a most just and necessary law; and in proportion as our bodily members and life are more precious and important than property, fo should the laws for their preservation, be more strict and severe, and more inflexibly executed.

fevere, and more inflexibly executed.

6. His scheme is either altogether inefficient to gain the purpoles of civil government, or it will be most favage, barbarous, and cruel. He is for punishing the murderer with labour. But it is felf-evident, that he cannot labour with his hands and feet in chains, nor without a guard continually waiting on him. If his hands and feet be loofe, the blood-thirfty wretch will have it in his power to commit murders without end; the life of every man near him will be in He knows the worst that can befal him. Men cannot by the law make his condition more afflictive and miferable, than it is, and it is well known, that when a man has once imbrued his hands in blood, he will not be very fcrupulous about repeating the horrid transgression; evil habits grow fatt. All men enter the dark path of vice with fear; but as they advance, they become more bold, and assume courage. Or if he be for confining the criminal continually in a dungeon and in irons, this would be to kill him by inches; it is like putting him to death in a flow manner, on the rack or wheel; which would be most barbarous and favage indeed; and like delighting in human mifery. And I do not fee, but that on his ab-furd principles of humanity, he must starve him to death, for otherwise, the desperate creature may have it in his power at one time or another, by one means or another, to murder at least the person who supplies him with food. Our author throws out one very shocking idea, " Let him live, (lays he) to support by his labour that family which he has robbed of a father, or other valuable member." I will put a question home to his feelings; supposing a midnight robber were to murder him, while fleeping fecurely, as he vainly imagined, under the protection of the laws, how would his lady and children relish the food which, in this case, and on his plan, might be called the price of his blood?

Finally by a divine and yet a human inflitution, viz. marriage, we lawfully receive life. By a divine and yet a human inflitution, viz, civil government, our life is preferved, and therefore, by a fimilar institution, or by divine and human laws, the life of a murderer may be lawfully taken away. The whole course of divine providence favours and sup-ports this opinion, God, in innumerable inflances, makes it manifest, that he is not an idle or careless spectator of the wickedness of men. footsteps of the divine majesty may be clearly traced in his government of the world. He makes it evident that verily there is a God who judgeth in the earth. This is wonderfully verified in the almost universal detection of the unnatural crime of murder, and in bringing the perpetrators to condign punishment, by a chain of providences, which the wisdom of man had no hand in forming, and of which the criminal himself had neither the smallell forelight nor fear. Many fuch examples are on record, and incontrovertibly authenticated : and I wish they had all been preserved, and might in future be so. It would be for the interest of nations to preserve and publish authentic regillers of fuch

things.

Finally, the univerfal confent of mankind, and the confent even of the murderers themselves, when in their right minds, confirms the argument. All nations, in all ages, have agreed in this truth, that the murderer should not be permitted to live. Jews, Heathens, Mahometans, and Christians, barbarous and civilized nations unanimously concur in it. The barbarians, on the island Melita, now Malta, said of Paul, when they saw the viper sasten oh his hand, "surely this man is a murderer, whom, though he have escaped the dangers of the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live." It is like one of these seiferevident truths, to which reason affents as soon as it is proposed. It seems to be almost as evident as that there is a God, a providence, that God is righteous and just, and will, in his holy providence, avenge the guilty, and reward the righteous. And I think it cannot be denied, that in the ordinary course of his government, he doeth this by the

agency and ministry of his creatures. though fometimes he may flep out of his ordinary way. By the mindiry of angels, he destroyed Sodom and Go morrah; and by the ministry of honest and upright magistrates, he cuts off the wicked, administers moral government, and supports order and justice among men. It is wrong in this writer to combat the divine inflituions, the divine laws, and the immutable principles of juffice and equity: or to attempt to overthrow the elemal foundations of God's moral government. Such fentiments appear nonsensical to men who combider what they fay, or maturely think, before they affirm. He indeed attempts to enervate this argument, by alleging that all nations have agreed in favour. ing flavery : but even supposing this were true, it will not prove the inch-fiveness of the other argument. Becaufe nations are not perfect; this will not prove that there is nothing good about them. Because they have been wrong in too much encouraging flavery, this will not prove, that they are wrong in believing the exillence of a Supreme Being, and administering justice. But on his plan, we should have slavery in abundance, because a flight punishment would multiply murders, and according to his plan, all murderers must be for ever slaves. But it is not true, that the encouraging of flavery has been, and is, as univerfal as the punishing of murder by death. Far from it. And I appeal on this head to all men acquainted with the history both of the past or present ages. It is needless to enter on the detail, it is a notorious truth. It a true that all ages, in all nations, have feen the necessity of supporting the relation of mafter and fervant; and this is a relation divinely inflused, and effential to the exillence and welfare of fociety. Slavery is carrying the divine inflitution beyond its due bounds; it is only a partial abuse of a good and lawful thing. But what degrees are there in death? I believe indeed that the punishing murderers with torture, and putting them to unnecellary pain, as in the recent instance at Martinico, is an abule of the divine inflitution on the head, fimilar to that of abusing the lawful relation of mailer and fervant

to flaver

empress

den, an

punish t

reason,

lators I

deed !

preme v

the bart

the deep

any tol

or can

dark re

acigibbo

fuperfti

can sca

thor ha

fo blur

given what th

of the o

nal pol

dict his

willing

out fur

of fon

there

nation:

en. I

actuate

them inches

more

and S

there

owing

of just

that t

W 35 TH

media:

her ou

next d

fight.

the ro

through

lives i

He w

The p

of the Tuck

conte

PR 01

life.

بادانة لندر ي

to flavery. He further fays, that the empress of Russia, the king of Sweden, and duke of Tuscany, do not punish murder by death; and for this reason, he calls them the wifest legisbiors in Europe. A fine reason indeed! and can it be fo, that the fupreme wildom in legislation thines in the barbarous nation of Rusha, which but a few years ago only emerged from the deeps of barbarilm, and arrained any tolerable degree of civilization? or can it thine with fuch luffre in the dark regions of Sweden, their near acighbours? or among the bigotted fuperflittious papills of Tufcany? I can scarcely believe it. I with our author had dilated more on what he has so bluntly afferted. He should have given his authority, and mentioned what they have sublituted in the place of the common punishment. I am not sufficiently acquainted with the internal police of these nations, to contradiet him; and yet I am not altogether willing to take his word for it, without further illustration. Punishments of some kind they must have. Are there no public executions in these nations? it would be abfurd to put any others to death, and spare murderers. Perhaps it is borrid cruelty that actuates them. Possibly they throw them into the mines, to die there by inches. Is the spirit of christianny more powerful among the Ruthans and Swedes, than any where elfe? there is little reason to think it. If the fact be fo, I am apt to think, it is owing to the imperfect administration of justice among them. It is certain, that the great czar, Peter the first, was not fqueamish about taking away life. He ordered a nobleman to immediate execution, for only killing the hand of his queen, as he helped her out of her coach; and took care next day to take the queen to fee the fight. He used to hang up in dozens, the robbers that infelied his kingdom, and left them on hooks fallened through their ribs, to writhe out their lives in the moll excruciating torture. He was not very squeamish neither, about making war on his neighbours. The prefent empress thinks not much of thedding the blood of thoulands of Turks, and of her own subjects, in a contention about the right of dominion over a famili corner of this earth.

atores,

out of

diry of

d Go

of bo-

he cuti

ral go-

nd jus-

in this

flituti-

muta.

quity:

eiemal

overn-

F non-

before

pts to

leging

avour-

g this

inch-

Be-

othing

y have

raging

It they

mce of

Bould

aufe a

Dur-

n, all

nog of

verfal

death, n this

th the

refeat

It is

Hions,

oning

flau-

e and

carrynd in

abuse

F 3 1

thing

etting

in the

温作 かっ

e the

g the

TYANK

And I wonder what this wife christian princess has done with her husband, whose throne shit: usurped some years ago, while she query slipt him out of the way of her ambition! All the world knows the mad bloody freaks of Charles XII. of Sweden; and these very humane people are now falling pell-mell on their humane and wife

neighbours the Ruthans,

On this head, I may mention the confent of murderers themselves. Very few comparatively have been executed for the crime of murder, who have not confelled their guilt, and that their punishment was just. Some, who have died fincere penitents, who have been divinely illuminated and bleffed with faul in Chriff, and hopes of pardon and eternal life, in full pollethon of their reaion, perfectly in their right minds, and pollelling the spirit of Christ, with the utmost contrition and humiliation, acknowledged the julise of God and man in their punishment. The peniters thief on the cross, who probably had been concerned with Barrabbas in feduion and murdes, fpeaks to this purpole, "We luffer speaks to this purpose. "We fuffee julily for our faults," fays he. I will mention acother, who was executed at Cambridge, near to Boffon, a few years ago. This man's name was A---- W----c. He mutdered the mafter of a final! coafting vellel at fea, but was foon apprehended. As he owns himself, he had in-vented various ways to charge the guilt on a paffenger in the veffet; but after being secured in prison, he fell under a stoll powerful work of conviction, and finally obtained comfort, by being enlightened in the knowledge of the way of falvation by faith in Christ's blood, and the mercy of God to the chief of finners through that blood. He then freely confeiled his guilt: on his trial before the court, he was told, that pleading not guilty. was no more than potting himself on trial by his country. "I know it, fays he, I know it, But my confays he, I know it. But my con-fcience tells me, that I are guilty before God and man, and therefore I will confels it, though I be lieve, add. ed he, the evidence would not be fufficient to convict me. I defente to die by the law of God and sup. have forfened my life to jullice, and I

don't wish to retain it. He pleaded guilty twice before the court, and died in the most believing, penitential, melting, and joyful frame, full of faith and of the Holy Gholl: but invariably confelled the juffice of his fentence. I have now in my fludy, the fermon preached before his execution, and two printed letters written by him in prison, which fully attest these facts; and would depend more on such a solemn certain evidence as this, than on the fophisticated arguments, falle reasoning, and decenful colouring of all the sceptics and socinians, from the beginning of the world to the end of time; though on this alone, I do not refl the weight of my argument.

(To be continued.)

The Pennsylvania farmer's letters. By the hon. John Dickinson, efq. (Continued from page 378.)

LETTER III,

I REJOICE to find that my two former letters to you, have been generally received with fo much favour by fuch of you, whose sentiments I have had an opportunity of knowing. Could you look into my heart, you would inflantly perceive a zealous attachment to your interests, and a lively resentment of every infult and injury offered to you, to be the motives that have engaged me to address you.

I am no further concerned in any thing affecting America, than any one of you; and when liberty leaves it, I can quit it much more conveniently than most of you. But, while divine providence, that gave me existence in a land of freedom, permits my head to think, my lips to speak, and my hand to move, I shall so highly and gratefully value the blessing received, as to take care, that my silence and inactivity shall not give my implied assent to any act, degrading my brethren and myself from the birthright, wherewith heaven itself "hath made us free."

Sorry I am to learn, that there are fome few persons, who shake their heads with solemn motion, and pretend to wonder, what can be the

meaning of these letters. "Great Britain;" they say, "is too power ful to contend with; she is determined to oppress us; it is in vain to spead of right on one side, when there is power on the other; when we are strong enough to resist, we shall attempt it; but now we are not strong enough, and therefore we had better be quiet; it signifies nothing to coavince us that our rights are invaded, when we cannot defend them; and if we should get into riots and tunula about the late act, it will only draw down heavier displeasure upon us."

What can fuch men defign? What do their grave observations amounts, but this—" that these colonies, to tally regardless of their liberties, should commit them, with humble resignation, to chance, time, and the tender

mercies of ministers?"

Are these men ignorant, that userpations, which might have been fuccessfully opposed at first, acquire strength by continuance, and thus become irrelatible? Do they condema the conduct of these colonies, con-cerning the slamp-act? Or have they forgot its fuccessful iffue? Ought the colonies, at that time, inflead of afting as they did, to have trufted for relief to the fortuitous events of futurity? If it is needless "to speak of rights" now, it was as needless then. If the behaviour of the colonies was prudent and glorious then, and fuccessful too; it will be equally prudent and glorious to act in the same manner now, if our rights are equally invaded, and may be as successful. Therefore it becomes necessary to enquire, whether " our rights are invaded." To talk of " defending" them, as if they could be no other-wife "defended" than by arms, is as much out of the way, as if a man having a choice of feveral roads to reach his journey's end, thould prefer the worst, for no other reason, but because it is the worst.

As to "riots and tumults," the

As to "riots and tumults," the gentlemen who are so apprehensive of them, are much mistaken, if they think, that grievances cannot be redressed without such assistance.

I will now tell the gentlemen, what is, "the meaning of these letters." The meaning of them is, to convince the people of these colonies, that they

are at the imminent them in unanimo the most ner, for The c

The co muc bulence maintain nature. to breat animati juffice, and ma

To

theanci

a peop this has rejectin of trun excitin up to f with th of whi hibitin a terri procee full of fome them. I he you w your g any ti der p meafu and or order

and the le may polte rit, o difficing the fpirit will! ther diffice countries affect E

tion o

Arc Gra are at this moment exposed to the most imminent dangers; and to perfuade their immediately, vigoroully, and unanimoully, to exert themselves in the most firm, but most peaceable manper, for obtaining relief.

The cause of liberty is a cause of too much dignity to be fullied by turbulence and tumult. It ought to be maintained in a manner fuitable to her nature. Those who engage in it, ought to breathe a fedate, yet fervent spirit, animating them to actions of prudence, justice, modesty, bravery, humanity,

and magnanimity.

Great

o power

determin

to spear

there n

we are

thall at-

or firong

ad better

to con-

invaded.

em; and

d tumula

nly draw

? What

mount to,

mes, to-

s, fhouid

e fignati-

e tender

at ufer.

been fuc.

acquire

thus be-

condemn

es, con-

ave they

ught the

d of att-

fled for

of fu-

o speak

needless

the colo-

us then,

equally

the same

equally

ccessful.

y to en-

are in-

ending"

other-

arms, is

a man

oads to

ald pre-

on, but

ts," the

plive of

if they

t be re-

n, what

etters.

onvince hat they

) I tis."

To fuch a wonderful degree were theancient Spartans, as brave and free a people as ever existed, inspired by this happy temperature of foul, that rejecting even in their battles the use of trumpets, and other inflruments for exciting heat and rage, they marched up to fcenes of havock, and horror*, with the found of flutes, to the tunes of which their steps kept pace-" exhibiting," as Plutarch fays, "at onse, a terrible and delightful fight, and proceeding with a delib rate valour. full of hope and good affirance, as if fome divinity had fentibly affilted them."

I hope, my dear countrymen, that you will, in every colony, be upon your guard against those who may at any time endeavour to flir you up, under pretences of patriotism, to any measures difrespectful to our sovereign and our mother country. Hot, rash, diforderly proceedings, injure the reputation of a people, as to wildom, valour, and virtue, without procuring them the least benefit. I pray God, that he may be pleased to inspire you and your polterity, to the latell ages, with a spirit, of which I have an idea, but find a To express it difficulty to express. in the best manner I can; I mean a spirit that shall so guide you, that it will be impossible to determine whether an American's character is most diffinguishable for his loyalty to his lovereign, his duty to his mother country, his love of freedom, or his affection for his native foil.

Every government at some time or

NOTE.

Plutarch in the life of Lycurgus. Archbishop Potter's Archælogia Græca,

other, falls into wrong measures, These may proceed from millake or pallion. But every fuch measure does not diffolve the obligation between the governors and the governed. The millake may be corrected; the pathon may fubfide. It is the duty of the governed to endeavour to rectify the mistake, and to appeale the pallion. They have not at first any other right, than to reprefent their grievances, and to pray for redrefs, unlefs an emergence is fo prelling, as not to allow time for receiving an answer to their applications, which rarely happens. If their applications are difregarded, then that kind of opposition becomes jultifiable, which can be made without breaking the laws, or diffurbing the public peace.

This confills in the prevention of the oppressors reaping advantage from their oppressions, and not in their punishment. For experience may teach them what reason did not; and harsh methods cannot be proper till milder

ones have failed.

If at length it becomes undoubted, that an inveterate resolution is formed to annihilate the liberties of the governed, the English history affords frequent examples of relistance by force. What particular circumstances will in any future case justify such resist ance, can never be afcertained till they happen. Perhaps it may be allowable to fay generally, that it never can be jultifiable, until the people are fully convinced, that any further fubmillion will be deltructive to their happiness. When the appeal is made to the fword, highly probable is it, that the punishment will exceed the offence; and the calamities attending on war outweigh those preceding it. These considerations of justice and prudence, will always have great influence with good and wife men.

To these reflections on this subject, it remains to be added, and ought for ever to be remembered, that refistance, in the case of colonies against their mother country, is extremely different from the refistance of a people against their prince. A nation may change their king, or race of kings, and, retaining their ancient form of government, be gainers by changing. Thus Great-Britain, under the illutrious house of Brunswick, a house that feems to flourish for the happiness of mankind, has found a felicity, unknown in the reigns of the Stewarts. But if once we are separated from our mother country, what new form of government shall we adopt, or where shall we find another Britain, to supply our loss? Torn from the body, to which we are united by religion, liberty, laws, affections, relation, language and commerce, we must bleed at every vein.

In truth—the prosperity of these provinces is founded in their dependence on Great-Britain; and when she returns to her "old good humour, and her old good nature," as lord Clarendon expresses it, I hope they will always think it their duty and interest, as it most certainly will be, to promote her welfare by all the means

in their power.

We cannot act with too much caution in our disputes. Anger produces anger; and differences, that might be accommodated by kind and refpectful behaviour, may, by imprudence, be enlarged to an incurable In quarrels between countries, as well as in those between individuals, when they have rifen to a certain height, the first cause of diffension is no longer remembered, the minds of the parties being wholly engaged in recollecting and refenting the mutual expressions of their dislike. When feuds have reached that fatal point, all confiderations of reason and equity vanish; and a blind fury governs, or rather confounds all things. A people no longer regards their interest, but the gratification of their wrath. The sway of the + Cleons and Clodiuses, the designing and detestable flatterers of the prevailing passion, be-comes confirmed. Wise and good men in vain oppose the storm, and may think themselves fortunate, if, in attempting to preferve their ungrateful fellow citizens, they do not ruin rhemfelves. Their prudence will be called baseness; their moderation will be called guilt; and if their virtue does not lead them to destruction, as that

NOTE.

† Cleon was a popular firebrand of Athens, and Clodius of Rome; each of whom plunged his country into the deepeft calamities.

of many other great and excellent per fons has done, they may furvive to receive from their expiring country the mournful glory of her acknowledgement, that their counfels, if regarded, would have faved her.

The expressly-conflitutional mode of obtaining relief, are those which I wish to see pursued on the present occasion; that is, by petitions of our afsemblies, or where they are not permitted to meet, of the people, to the powers that can afford us relief.

We have an excellent prince, in whose good dispositions towards us we may conside. We have a generous, sensible and humane nation, to whom we may apply. They may be deceived. They may by artful men, be provoked to anger against us. I cannot believe they will be cruel or unjust; or that their anger will be implacable. Let us behave like dutiful children, who have received unmerited blows from a beloved parent. Let us complaints our parent; but let our complaints speak at the same time the language of affliction and veneration.

If, however, it shall happen by a unfortunate course of affairs, that our applications to his majesty and the parliament for redress, prove inesectual, let us then take another step, by witholding from Great-Britain all the advantages she has been used to receive from us. Then let us try, if our ingenuity, industry, and frugality, will not give weight to our remonstrances. Let us all be united with one spirit, in one cause. Let us invent—let us work—let us save—let us continually keep up our claim, and incessantly repeat our complaints—But, above all, let us implore the protection of that infinitely good and gracious Being*, "by whom kings reign, and princes decree jus-

Nil desperandum. Nothing is to be despaired of.

tice."

LETTER IV.

My dear countrymen,

A N objection, I hear, has been made against my second letter, which I would willingly clear up before I proceed. "There is," fay these objectors, "a material difference be-

NOTE.

* Prov. viii. 15.

ween the for layir justifies posed the ling to steep imprinternal ternal, amay hav

of the pon these This

meaning history nexed to position purpose In th

certain crown f were pe time, fu conveni ewn pro

* It watchfi their fe yond w was bor ferve th the co fifth, v nation roic co his grea guarded egal fe lays lo ng mai land, c did mal ancient the firth leventh commo were no var in France parts, a entered they ye reeth !

alion, 5 Edw V

ween the flamp act, and the late act for laying a duty on paper, &c. that juffifies the conduct of those who opposed the former, and yet are wilties imposed by the stamp-act, were internal taxes: but the present are external, and therefore the parliament may have a right to impose them.

ellent per urvive te

g country acknow.

els, if re-

nal mode

which I

refent of-

of our af-

not per-

rince, in rds us we

rous, fen-

whomwe

ecewed.

provoked

t believe

or that

le. La

en, who

ws from

mplainto

ints fpeak

fafflich-

en byan

that our and the

ineffec-

flep, by

n all the

to re-

ry, if our

tty, will

strances.

pirit, in

work-

keep up

peat our

et us im-

nfinitely

y whom

ree jus-

en made

which

efore I

refe ob-

nce be-

of.

ief.

er.

To this I answer, with a total denial of the power of parliament to lay upon these colonies any " tax" whatever.

This point, being fo important to this, and to succeeding generations, I

wish to be clearly understood.

To the word "tax," I annex that meaning which the constitution and history of England require to be annexed to it ; that is-that it is an impolition on the fubject, for the fole purpose of levying money.

In the early ages of our monarchy, certain fervices were rendered to the frown for the general good. were personal*: but in process of time, fuch institutions being found inconvenient, gifts and grants of their ewn property were made by the peo-

NOTES.

* It is very worthy of remark, how watchful our wife ancestors were, lest their services should be increased beyond what the law allowed. No man was bound to go out of the realm to serve the king. Therefore even in the conquering reign of Henry the fifth, when the marrial spirit of the nation was highly inflamed by the heroic courage of their prince, and by his great success, they still carefully guarded against the establishment of il-egal services. "When this point lays lord chief justice Coke) concernng maintenance of wars out of England, came in question, the commons did make their continual claim of their ancient freedom and birthright, as in the first of Henry the fifth, and in the seventh of Henry the fifth, &c. the tommons made a protest, that they vere not bound to the maintenance of var in Scotland, Ireland, Calice, France, Normandy, or otherforeign parts, and caused their protests to be intered into the parliament rolls, where hey yet remain; which, in effect, areeth with that which, upon like ocalion, was made in the parliament of 5 Edward I." 2d Inft. p. 528. Vol. IV. No. V.

ple, under the feveral names of aids. tallages, tasks, taxes, and subsidies, &c. These were made, as may be colletted even from the names, for pub-lic fervice upon "need and necessityt." All these sums were levied upon the people by virtue of their voluntary gift*. Their defign was to support

NOTES.

4th Inft. p. 28. Reges Angliae, nihil tale, nifi convocatis primis ordinibus, et affen-tiente populo, suscipiunt. Phil. Co-mines, ed. Inil.

These gifts entirely depending on the pleasure of the donors, were pro-portioned to the abilities of the several ranks of people who gave, and were regulated by their opinion of the pub-lic necessities. Thus Edward I. had in his 11th year a thirtieth from the laity, a twentieth from the clergy; in his 22d year, a tenth from the laity, a fixth from London, and other corporate towns, half of their benefits from the clergy; in his 23d year an eleventh from the barons and others, a tenth from the elergy, a feventh from the burgefles, &c. Hume's Hillory of England. The same difference in the grants of

the feveral ranks is observable in other

In the famous flatute detallagio non concedendo, the king enumerates the feveral classes, without whose consent, he and his heirs never thould fet or levy any tax-" nullum tallagium, vel auxilium per nos, vel haeredes nostros in regno nostro ponatur seu levetur, fine voluntate et affensuarchiepiscoporum, episcoporum, comitum, baronum, militum, burgenfium, et aliorum liberorum com. de regno nostro." 34th

Edward I. Lord chief justice Coke, in his comment on these words, says-"for the quieting of the commons, and for a perpetual and conflant law for eyer after, both in this and other like cases, this act was made. These words are plain, without any feruple, absolute without any faving." ed Coke's Inft, p. 532, 533. Little did the venerable judge imagine, that "other like caf-es" would happen, in which the spirit of this law would be despised by Englishmen, the posterny of those who made it.

the mational honour and interest. Some of those grants comprehended duties arifing from trade; being im-posts on merchandifes. These lord chief justice Coke classes under "fub-fidies," and "parliamentary aids." They are also called, "customs." But whatever the name was, they were always confidered as gifts of the people to the crown, to be employed for public uses.

Commerce was at a low ebb, and furprifing inflances might be produced, how little it was attended to for a fuccession of ages. The terms that have been mentioned, and, among the rest, that of "tax," had obtained a national, parliamentary meaning, drawn from the principles of the conflitution, long before any Englishman thought of impolition of duties for the

regulation of trade,

Whenever we speak of "taxes" among Englishmen, let us therefore speak of them with reference to the principles on which, and the intenti-ons with which they have been effa-blished. This will give certainty to our expression, and fafety to our conduct : but if, when we have in view the liberty of these colonies, we proceed in any other course, we pursue a Juno* indeed, but shall only catch a cloud.

In the national, parliamentary fense infished on, the word "tax+" was certainly understood by the congress at New-York, whose resolves may be said to form the American "bill of

rights."

The third, fourth, fifth, and fixth

refolves, are thus expressed.

III. " That it is inseparably effential to the freedom of a people, and the undoubted right of Englishmen, that I no tax be imposed on them,

NOTES. * The goddess of empire, in the heathen mythology; according to an ancient fable, Ixion pursued her, but the escaped in a cloud.

† In this fense Montesquien uses the word "rax," in his 13th book of

Spirit of Laws.

of the congress at New-York is now mies." They only prevent the color my bands and from first the color my bands and first the color my bands are my bands and first the color my bands and first the color my bands are my bands and first the color my bands are my bands and first the color my bands are my bands and first the color my bands are my bands and first the color my bands are my bands and first the color my bands are my bands are my bands and my bands are my bands in my hands, and from fome notes on that draught, and other particular reafons, I am fatisfied that the congress understood the word "tax" in the fense here contended for.

but with their own consent, given personally, or by their representa-

IV. " That the people of the co lonies are not, and from their lod circumflances, cannot be represente in the house of commons in Great

Britain. V. "That the only represent tives of the people of the colonie are the persons chosen therein b themselves; and that no taxes en have been, or can be conflictionally imposed on them, but by their refpective legislatures.
VI. "That all supplies to de

crown, being free gifts of the people it is unreasonable, and inconsistent with the principles and spirit of the British constitution, for the people of Great-Britain to grant to his majely the property of the colonies,'

Here is no diffunction made between internal and external taxes. It is tvident from the short reasoning throm. into these resolves, that every impofition " to grant to his majety he property of the colonies," was thought a "tax;" and that every fuch imposition, if laid any other way than " with their confent, given personally, or by their representatives," wa not only ." unreasonable, and inconfiflent with the principles and four of the British conflictation," but deftructive "to the freedom of a people,"

This language is clear and impor-tant. A " tax" means an impointon to raife money. Such person therefore as speak of internal and ex-ternal "taxes," I pray, may pardon me, if I object to that expression, a applied to the privileges and interest of these colonies. There may be mternal and external impositions, founded on different principles, and having different tendencies; every " tax being an impolition, the every impo-fition is not a "tax." But all taxe are founded on the same principle; and have the fame tendency.

External impositions, for the rego lation of our trade, do not " grant " nies acquiring property, in things to necessary, in a manner judged to b injurious to the welfare of the whe empire. But the last statute respetting us, "grants to his majesty the

propert duties o Britain which pofe th Wha

* It Pitt, H ing the of the meant railing ternal " for expref tleman ence taxes, is a plevied reven regula dation

> Th ply to could betwe In on th

> > this

The

the co incide

polit ons c dom colo the I Tax and ! are a com thre con the ly n a la COIL ber

effe fen eve of giv Th bad lent, given representa.

of the co their lod represente in Grea

representa ie colonies therein by taxes ever Himmionali y their re-

lies to the the people, inconfillent pirit of the ie people of his majelly de between

. line. ning thrown very imponajetty the was thought fuch impo-way than en personives," was and inconand fore a people." ind impern impolitinal and exnay parden reffion, a d interest may be in-

very impo t all taxe principle; the reguthe colo the colo things no ged tob the whell e respett ajefly the

ns, found-ind having

y 44 tax

property of the colonies," by laying ditties on the manufactures of Great-Britain which they must take, and which she settled on them, on purpose that they should take.

What * tax can be more internal

* It feems to be evident, that mr. Pitt, in his defence of America, during the debate concerning the repeal of the flamp-act, by "internal taxes," meant any duties "for the purpose of railing a revenue;" and by " external taxes," meant duties imposed " for the regulation of trade." His expressions are these-" If the gentleman does not understand the difference between internal and external taxes, I cannot help it; but there is a plain diffinction between taxes levied for the purposes of raising a revenue, and duties imposed for the regulation of trade, for the acommodation of the subject; although, in the confequences, fome revenue might incidentally arise from the latter."

These words were in mr. Pitt's reply to mr. Grenville, who faid he could not understand the difference between external and internal taxes.

In every other part of his speeches on that occasion, his words confirm this construction of his expressions. The following extracts will shew how politive and general were his afferti-

ons of our right.

" It is my opinion that this kingdom has no right to lay a tax upon the colonies."—" The Americans are the fons, not the ballards of England. Taxation is no part of the governing and legislative power."—" The taxes are a voluntary gift and grant of the commons alone. In legislation the three effates of the realm are alike concerned, but the concurrence of the peers and the crown to a tax, is only necessary to close with the form of a law. The gift and grant is of the commons alone."—" The diffinction between legislation and taxation is effentially necessary to liberty."—
"The commons of America, reprefented in their feveral affemblies, have ever been in possession of the exercise of this their conflicational right, of They would have been flaves, if they bad not enjoyed it." "The idea of

than this? Here is money drawn, without their confent, from a fociety, who have constantly enjoyed a constitutional mode of raifing all money among themselves. The payment of this tax they have no possible method of avoiding; as they cannot do without the commodities on which it is laid, and they cannot manufacture these commodities themselves. Befides, if this unhappy country should be fo lucky as to elude this act, by getting parchment enough, in the place of paper, or by reviving the ancient method of writing on wax and bark, and by inventing fomething to ferve inflead of glass, her ingenuity would fland her in little flead; for then the parliement would have nothing to do but to prohibit fuch manufactures, or to lay a tax on hats and

NOTE.

a virtual representation of America in this house, is the most contemptible idea that ever entered into the head of man .- It does not deserve a serious refutation.'

He afterwards shews the unreasonableness of Great-Britain taxing A-merica, thus—"When I had the ho-nour of ferving his majesty, I availed myself of the means of information, which I derived from my office. fpeak therefore from knowledge. My materials were good. I was at pains to collect, to digeft, to confider them; and I will be bold to affirm, that the profit to Great-Britain from the trade of the colonies, through all its branches, is two millions a year. This is the fund that carried you triumphantly The effates that through the last war. were rented at two thousand pounds a year, threefcore years ago, are three thousand pounds at present. Those estates fold then from fitteen to eightteen years purchase; the same may naw be fold for thirty. You owe this to America. This is the price that America pays you for her protec-tion."-" I dare not fay how much higher these profits may be augmented."-" Upon the whole, I will beg leave to tell the house what is really my opinion; it is, that the stamp act be repealed absolutely, totally, and immediately. That the reason for the repeal be affigued, because it was founded on an erroneous principle."

woollen cloths, which they have already prohibited the colonies from supplying each other with; or on infiruments, and tools of fleel and iron, which they have prohibited the provincials from manufacturing at all ‡: And then, what little gold and filver they have, must be torn from their hands, or they will not be able, in a short time, to get an axe †, for cutting their firewood, nor a plough, for railing their food. In what respect, therefore, I beg leave to ask, is the late act preferable to the stamp-act, or more consistent with the liberties of the colonies? For my own part, I regard them both with equal apprehensions; and think they ought to be in the same manner opposed.

Habenus quidem fenalus consuitum, -tanquam gladium invagina re-

pofitum.

We have a flatute, laid up for future use, like a sword in the scabbard.

LETTER V.

My dear countrymen,

PERHAPS the objection to the late act, imposing duties upon paper, &c. might have been safely rested on the argument drawn from the universal conduct of parlaments and ministers, from the first existence of these colonies, to the administration of mr. Grenville.

What but the indisputable, the acknowledged exclusive right of the co-

NOTES.

† "And that pig and bar iron, made in his majesty's colonies in America, may be further manufactured in this kingdom, be it further enacted by the authority aforefaid, that from and after the twenty-fourth day of June, 1750, no mill, prother engine, for fixtung or rolling of iron, or any plating forge, to work with a tilt hammer, or any furnace for making sleel, shall be erected: or, after such erection, continue in any of his majessy's colonies in America," 23d, George II, chap. 29. fett, g.

chap. 29. feet, 9.

† Though these particulars are mentioned as being absolutely necessary, yet perhaps they are not more so than glass in our severe winters, to keep out the cold from our houses; or than paper, without which such inexpressible confusions must ensue.

lonies to tax themselves, could be the reason, that in this long period of more than one hundred and his year no statute was ever passed for the sepurpose of raising a revenue on a colonies? and how clear, how coges must that reason be, to which even parhament, and every minister, for a long a time submitted, without a single attempt to unnovate?

England, in part of that course of years, and Great Britain, in other parts, was engaged in feveral home and expensive wars; troubled with fome tumuluious and bold pariamenes; governed by many daring and wicked ministers; yet none of them ever ventured to touch the palladen of American liberty. Ambidon, ararice, faction, tyranny, all revereds. Whenever it was necessary to rule money on the colonies, the requisitions of the crown were made, and durifully complied with. The parliament, from time to time, regulated their trade, and that of the reft of the empire, to preferve their dependence, and the connexion of the whole in good order,

The people of Great Britain, ia furport of their privileges, boalt much of their antiquity. It is true they are ancient; yet it may well be quellioned, if there is a fingle privilege of a British subject, supported by longer, more folemn, or more uninterrupted tellimony, than the exclusive right of taxation in these colonies. The penple of Great Britain confider that kingdom as the fovereign of these colonies, and would now annex to that fovereignty a prerogative never heard of before. How would they bear this, was the cafe their own? what would they think of a new prerogative claimed by the crown? we may guess what their conduct would be, from the transports of pallion into which they fell about the late embargo, though laid to relieve the most emergent necessies of flate, admitting of no delay; and for which there were numerous precedents. Let our liberties be treated with the fame tendernels, and it is all we defire;

Explicit as the conduct of partiaments, for fo many ages, is, to prove that no money can be levied on these colonies by parliament, for the purpose of raising a revenue, yet it is not the only evidence in our favour. Eve gument flampagainst they a cellary The

fidered colonitain; er to depen for the relation and he tender act, to them

Co

warli

mics

overb

to dif and more lence expre in co tied l parpe Mere raifin th ng feit; her t Werd mens ben

feet

rv;

and

other

and

pote

unes

worl

ing p

the drew reals her those mad carre fine those heri

Bric

Every one of the most material arguments against the legality of the stamp-act, operates with equal force against the act now objected to; but as they are well known, it seems unnecessary to repeat them here.

old be the

period #

fry year

T the for

C 08 th

ow coges

er, for h

out a fin-

course of

in other

ral ficree

led with

d paria-

of them

alladium.

lon, ara-

vered a.

to raile

quifitions

durifully

nt, from

If trade,

p:rc, 16

the cou-

order,

tain, m

all much

they are ucilion-

ege of a

longer

right of

he pea-

or that

refe co-

to that

r heard

ar this,

would

claum-

Is what

im the

ch they

agh laid

cellules

r; and

us pro-

treated

It is all

partia-

peusa.

a their

e pur-

JS BOL

This general one only shall be confidered at prefent: that though these colonies are dependent on Great Britain; and though she has a legal power to make laws for preserving that dependence: yet it is not necessary for this purpose, nor essential to the relation between a mother country and her colonies, as was eagerly contended by the advocates for the stampact, that she should raise money on

them without their confent. Colonies were formerly planted by warlike nations, to keep their enemies in awe; to relieve their country, overburdened with inhabitants; or to discharge a number of discontented and troublesome citizens. But in more modern ages, the spirit of violence being in fome measure, if the exprellion may be allowed, sheathed in commerce, colonies have been fettied by the nations of Europe for the purposes of trade. These purposes were to be attained, by the colonies railing for their mother country thole things which the did not produce herseif; and by supplying themselves from her with things they wanted. These were the national objects in the commencement of our colonies, and have

been uniformly fo in their promotion. To answer these grand purposes, perfect liberty was known to be necessary; all history proving, that trade and freedom are nearly related to each other. By a due regard to this wise and just plan, the infant colonies, exposed in the unknown climates and unexplored wildernesses of this new world, lived, grew, and flourished.

The parent country, with indeviating prudence and virtue, attentive to the first principles of colonization, drew to herfelf the benefits she might reasonably expect, and preserved to her children the blessings, on which those benefits were founded. She made laws, obliging her colonies to carry to her all those products which she wanted for her own use; and all those raw materials which she chose herfelf to work up. Besides this researchen, the sorbade them to procupe

manufactures from any other part of the globe, or even the products of Enropean countries, which alone could rival her, without being first brought to her. In thort, by a variety of laws, the regulated their trade in such a manner as the thought most conductive to their musual advantage, and her own welfare. A power was referved to the crown of repeating any laws that should be enacted: the executive authority of government was also ledged in the crown, and its representatives; and an appeal was secured to the crown from all judgments in the administration of judice.

For all these powers, established by the mother country over the colunies; for all these immense emoluments derived by her from them; for all their deficulties and diffresses in fixing themselves, what was the recompence made them? a communication of her rights in general, and particularly of that great one, the foundation of all the rell-that their property. acquired with to much pain and hazard, should be disposed of by none but themselves—or, to use the beautiful and emphatic language of the fa-cred feriptures t, " that they should fit every man under his vine, and under his fig-tree, and none should make them straid,"

Can any man of candour and knowledge deny, that these institutions form an affinity between Great Britain and her colonies, that sufficiently secure their dependence upon her? or that for her to levy taxes upon them, is to reverse the nature of things? or that she can pursue such a measure, without reducing them to a state of valla-

If any person cannot conceive the supremacy of Great firitain to exist, without the power of laying taxes to key money upon us, the history of the colonies, and of Great Firitain, since their settlement, will prove the contrary. He will there find the amazing advantages arising to her from

KOTES.

- "The power of taxing themfalves, was the privilege of which the English were, with reason, particularly pealous." Hume's Liftory of England.
 - 7 Mik. IV. 4.

them—the constant exercise of her supremacy—and their filial submission to it, without a single rebellion, or even the thought of one, from their first emigration to this moment—and all these things have happened, without one instance of Great Britain's laying taxes to levy money upon them.

How many British authors have

NOTE.

It has been faid in the house of commons, when complaints have been made of the decay of trade to any part of Europe, "That such things were not worth regard, as Great-Britain was possessed of colonies that could consume more of her manufactures than she was able to supply them with."

"As the case now stands, we shall shew that the plantations are a spring of wealth to this nation, that they work for us, that their treasure centres all here, and that the laws have tied them fail enough to us: so that it must be through our own fault and misma nagement, if they become independent of England." Davenant on the

plantation trade.

"It is better that the islands should be supplied from the northern colonies than from England; for this reason, the provisions we might fend to Barbadoes, Jamaica, &c. would be unimproved product of the earth, as grain of all kinds, or such product where there is little got by the improvement, as malt, falt beef, and pork; indeed the exportation of salt with thither would be more advantageous, but the goods which we fend to the northern colonies, are such whose improvement may be jully said, one with another, to be near four fifths of the yalue of the whole commodity, as apparel, houshold furniture, and many other things." Idem.

"New-England is the most prejudicial plantation to the kingdom of England; and yet to do right to that most industrious English colony. I must confess, that though we lose by their unbusted trade with other foreign plantations, yet we are very great gainers by their direct trade from old England. Our yearly exportation of English manufactures, malt and other good, from hence thuther, amounting, in my opinion, to ten times the value

demonstrated, that the present wealth, power, and glory of their country, are founded upon these colonies? As constantly as streams tend to the ocean, have they been pouring the fruit of all their labours into their mother's lap. Good heaven! and shall a total oblivion of former tendernesses and blessings, be spread over the minds

NOTE.

of what is imported from thence; which calculation I do not make at random, but upon mature confideration, and, peradventure, upon as much experience in this very trade, as any other person will pretend to; and therefore, whenever reformation of our correspondency in trade with that people shall be thought on, it will, in my poor judgment, require great tenderness, and very serious circumspection." Sir Josiah Child's descourse on trade.

"Our plantations spend mostly our English manufactures, and those of all forts almost imaginable, in egregious quantities, and employ near two thirds of all our English shipping; so that we have more people in England, by reason of our plantations in America."

Sir Josiah Child says, in another port of his work, "That not more than fifty samilies are maintained in England by the refining of sugar." From whence, and from what Davenant says, it is plain, that the advantages here said to be derived from the plantations by England, must be meant chiefly of the continental colonies.

"I shall fum up my whole remarks on our American colonies, with this observation, that as they are a certain annual revenue of several millions iterling to their mother country, they ought carefully to be protested, duly encouraged, and every opportunity that pretents, improved for their increment and advantage, as every one they can possibly reap, inust at last return to us with interest." Beawe's Lex, Merc, Red.

Lex, Merc. Red.

"We may fafely advance, that our trade and navigation are greatly increased by our colonies, and that they really are a fource of treasureand naval power to this kingdom, fince they work for us, and their treasure centres here. Before their settlement,

did a verir tence their fion, fluen path bafe

our

ofa

but i lifh who ferio ther tain men bette dibil digi dem whe and com as gi king felve oftr have in d with WOO

neig erqu dife then duct hith ed f reig men white as w talic of o vent of fuffe grea unci **≥ew**

gine

may

nuf

Poft

by c

of a good and wife nation, by the fordid arts of intriguing men, who, covering their felhih projects under prewealth. tences of public good, first enrage ntry, are their countrymen into a frenzy of paf-9 As fion, and then advance their own inthe ocefluence and interest, by gratifying the he fruits paifion, which they themselves have basely excited? eir moand fhall dernesses

he minds

thence ;

make at

fiderati-

as much

, as any

o; and

ation of

with that

t will, in

reat ten-

ım feedi-

ourse on

offly our

ofeofall

egregious

wothirds

gland, by

in Amedem.

otherport

more than

in Eng-

Davenant

dvantages

the plan-

be meant

e remarks

with this

a certain

lions der-

try, they

pportunity their in-

every one

at laftre-

Beawe's

ance, that

ire greatly

, and that

, fince they afure cen-

lettlement,

lonies.

So that

NOTE.

our manufactures were few, and those but indifferent ; the number of English merchants very small, and the whole shipping of the nation much inferior to what now belongs to the northern colonies only. These are certain facts. But fince their establishment, our condition has altered for the better, almost to adogree beyond credibility .- Our manufactures are prodigiously increased, chiefly by the demand for them in the plantations, where they at least take off one half, and fupply us with many valuable commodities for exportation, which is as great an emolument to the mother kingdom, as to the plantations them-Postlethwayt's univ. dict. felves." of trade and commerce. .

"Most of the nations of Europe have interfered with us, more or lefs, in divers of our flaple manufactures, within half a century, not only in our woollen, but in our lead and tin manufictures, as well as our fisheries."

Postlethwayt, ibid.

"The inhabitants of our colonies, by carrying on trade with their foreign neighbours do not only occasion a greater quantity of the goods and merchandife of Europe being fent from hence to them, and a greater quantity of the product of America to be fent from them hither, which would otherwise be carried from and brought to Europe by foreigners, but an increase of the seamen and navigation in those parts, which is of great firength and fecurity, as well as of great advantage to our plantations in general. And though some of our colonies are not only for preventing the importation of all goods of the fame species they produce, but fusfer particular planters to keep great runs of land in their possession uncultivated, with defign to prevent new fettlements, whereby they imamay be affected; yet if it be coulider-

Hitherto Great-Britain has been contented with her prosperity. Moderation has been the rule of her conduct. But now, a generous humane people, that so often has protected the liberty of strangers, is instance into an attempt to tear a privilege from her own children, which, if executed, must, in their opinion, fink

ed, that the markets of Great-Britain depend on the markets of all Europe in general, and that the European markets in general depend on the proportion between the annual confumption and the whole quantity of each fpecies annually produced by all na-tions; it must follow, that whether we or foreigners are the producers, carriers, importers, and exporters of American produce, yet their respective prices in each colony (the difference of freight, customs, and impor-tations confidered) will always bear proportion to the general confumptien of the whole quantity of each fort, produced in all colonies, and in all parts, allowing only for the usual contingencies that trade and commerce, agriculture and manufactures, are liable to in all countries." Postlethwayt, ibid.

" It is certain, that from the very time fir Walter Raleigh, the father of our English colonies, and his affociates, first projected these establishments, there have been persons who have found an interest, in misreprefenting, or leffening the value of them -The attempts were called chimerical and dangerous. Afterwards many malignant fuggestions were made about facrificing fo many Englishmen to the obitinate defire of fettling colonies in countries which then produced very little advantage. But as thefe difficulties were gradually furmounted, those complaints vanished. No fooner were these lamentations over, but others arose in their Fead : when it could be no longer faid, that the colonies were ufeless, it was alleged that they were not ufeful enough to their mother country; that while we were loaded with taxes, they were absolutely free: that the planters lived like princes, while the inhabitants of England laboured hard for a tolerable fubliftence."-Poftlethwayt, ibid.

" Before the fettlement of thele

them into flaves: and for what? For a pernicious power, not necessary to her, as her own experience may convince her; but horribly dreadful and detessably to them.

It feems extremely probable, that when colol, dispathonate posserity thall consider the affectionate intercourse, the reciprocal benefits, and

NOTE.

colonies," fays Pollethwayt, " our manufactures were few, and those but industrent. In those days we had not only our naval stores, but our ships from our neighbours. Germany furnished us with all things made of metal, even to nails. Wine, paper, linens, and a thousand other things, came from France. Portugal supplied us with sugar; all the products of America were poured in to us from Spain; and the Venetians and Genoese retailed to us the commodities of the East-Indies, at their own price.

"If it be asked, whether foreigners, for what goods they take of us, do not pay on that confumption a great portion of our taxes? It is admitted they do." Postlethwayt's Great-Bri-

tain's true fyllem.

"If we are afraid that one day or other the colonies will revolt, and fet up for themselves, as some seem to apprehend, let us not drive them to a necessity to feel themselves independent of us; as they will do, the moment they perceive that they can be supplied with all things from within themselves, and do not need our affishance. If we would keep them fill dependent upon their mother country, and, in some respects, subservient to her views and weisare, let us make it their interest always to be so." Tucker on trade.

English blood in their veins, and have relations in England, and while they can get by trading with us, the stronger aduthe greater they grow, the more this crown and kingdom will get by them; and nothing but such an arbitrary power as shall make them desperate, can bring them to rebel." Davenant on

the plantation trade.

The northern colonies are not upon the fame footing as those of the fouth; and having a worse foil to

the unfuspecting confidence, that have substitled between these colonies and their parent country, for such a length of time, they will execute, with the bitterest curses, the infamous memory of those men, whose pestilential ambition unnecessarily, wantonly, cruelly, first opened the sources of civil discord between them; first turned

OTE.

improve, they mull find the recompence some other way, which only can be in property and dominion: upon which score, any innovations in the form of government there, should be cautiously examined, for fear of entering upon measures, by which the industry of the inhabitants may be quite discouraged. 'T is always unfortunate for a people, either by consent, or upon compulsion, to depart from their primitive institutions, and those sundamentals by which they were first united together.' Idem.

The most effectual way of uniting the colonies, is to make it their common interell to oppose the designs and attempts of Great-Britain.

" All wife flates will well confider how to preferve the advantages arifing from colonies, and avoid the evils, And I conceive that there can be but two ways in nature to hinder them from throwing off their dependence; one, to keep it out of their power, and the other, out of their will. first must be by force, and the latter by using them well, and keeping them employed in fuch productions, and making fuch manufactures, as will support themselves and families comfortably, and procure them wealth too, and at least not prejudice their mother country.

"Force can never be used effectually to answer the end, without destroying the colonies themselves. Liberty and encouragement are necessary to carry people thither, and to keep them together when they are there; and violence will hinder both. Any body of troops, considerable enough to awe them, and keep them in subjection, under the direction too of a needy governor, often sent thither to make his sortune, and at such a distance from any application for redress, will soon put an end to all planting, and leave the country to the soldiers

taught grief a Men Wh

IT in the fered to gal poor it has imposit raising of the Britain them.'

alone, all the reason. been e lonies have de by fore departi vernma to plan ther ful few pri conduc greater rica, ai nations for shel " T all flat domefl nies ca

they wa fhall fin fore we ons in o their ir native otherw them for w.ll inc wealth we do i they ma the mot them d and it re and it is tually de thods, t letters.

Vor

their love into jealoufy; and first taught these provinces, filled with grief and anxiety, to enquire-

t have

s and

length

th the

emory

al amcruel.

f civil

turned

recom-

only

n: up-

ms in

should

ear of

ich the

e quite

tunate

or up-

their

fun-

e first

niting

com-

lefigns

mfider

arif-

evils.

be but

them ence;

r, and The

latter

g them , and

s will

com-

wealth

their

fechu-

n de-. Li-

o keep

there;

Any

nough

lub-

ofa

her to a dif-

drefs.

inting.

oldiers

Mens ubi materna est? Where is maternal affection?

LETTER VI.

My dear countrymen, T may perhaps be objected against I the arguments that have been of-fered to the public, concerning the le-gal power of the parliament, "that it has always exercised the power of imposing duties, for the purposes of raifing a revenue on the productions of these colonies carried to Great-Britain, which may be called a tax on them." To this objection I aritwer, that this is no violation of the rights

NOTE ..

alone, and if it did not, would eat up all the profit of the colony. For this reason, arbitrary countries have not been equally successful in planting colonies with free ones; and what they have done in that kind, has either been by force, or at a valt expence, or by departing from the nature of their government, and giving fuch privileges to planters as were denied to their other subjects. And I dare say, that a few prudent laws, and a little prudent conduct, would foon give us far the greater share of the riches of all America, and perhaps drive many of other nations out of it, or into other colonies for shelter.

"There are fo many exigencies in all flates, so many foreign wars, and domeflic diffurbances, that thefe colones can never want opportunities, if they watch for them, to do what they fhall find their interest to do; and therefore we ought to take all the precautions in our power, that it shall never be their interest to act against that of their native country; an evil which can no otherwise be averted, than by keeping them fully employed in fuch trades as will increase their own, as well as our wealth; for it is much to be feared, if we do not find employment for them, they may find it for us : the interest of the mother country, is always to keep them dependent, and for employed; and it requires all her address to do it; and it is certainly more eafily and effectually done by gentle and infentible methods, than by power alone." Cato's letters.

Vol. IV. No. V

of the colonies, it being implied in the relation between them and Great-Britain, that they should not carry such commodities to other nations, as should enable them to interfere with the mother country. The imposition of duties on these commodities, when brought to her, is only a confequence of her parental right; and if the point is thoroughly examined, the duties will be found to be laid on the people of the mother country. Whatever they are, they must proportionally raise the price of the goods, and confequently mull be paid by the confumers. In this light they were confidered by the parliament in the 25th Charles II. chap. 7, feet. 2, which fays, that the productions of the plantations were carried from one to another free from all customs, "while the subjects of this your kingdom of England, have paid great culloms and impolitions for what of them have been spent here,'

Besides, if Great-Britain exports these commodities again, the duries will injure her own trade, fo that she cannot hurt us, without plainly and immediately hurting herfelf; and this is our check against her acting arbitrari-

ly in this respect.

* It may be perhaps further object-

NOTE.

* If any one should observe that no opposition has been made to the legality of the 4th Geo. III. chap. 15, which is the first act of parliament that ever imposed duties on the importations to America, for the expressed purpole of raifing a revenue there; I answer, first, that though the act expressly mentions the raising a revenue in America, yet it feems that it had as much in view the improving and fecuring the trade between the fame and Great Britain," which words are part of its title: and the preamble fays, " whereas it is expedient that new provisions and regulations should be established for improving the revenue of this kingdom, and for extending and fecuring the navigation and commerce between Great Britain, and your majefty's dominions in America, which by the peace have been fo happily extended and enlarged," &c. Secondly, all the duties mentioned in that act, are imposed folely on the proed "that it being granted that flatutes made for regulating trade, are binding upon us, it will be difficult for any person, but the makers of the laws, to determine which of them are made for the regulating of trade, and which for raising a revenue; and that from hence may arise confusion."

To this I answer, that the objection is of no force in the present case, or such as resemble it; because the act now in question, is formed expressly for the sole purpose of raising a revenue.

However, supposing the design of parliament had not been expressed, the objection seems to me of no weight, with regard to the insuence which those who may make it, might expect it ought to have on the conduct of these colonies.

these colonies.

It is true, that impositions for raising a revenue, may be hereafter called regulations of trade: but names will not change the nature of things. Indeed we ought firmly to believe, what is an undoubted truth, confirmed by

NOTE.

ductions and manufactures of foreign countries, and not a fingle duty laid on any production or manufacture of our mother country. Thirdly, the authority of the provincial allemblies is not therein so plainly attacked as by the last act, which makes provision for defraying the charges of the administration of justice," and" the supthat it being doubtful, whether the intention of the 4th Geo. III. chap. 15, was not as much to regulate trade, as to raife a revenue, the minds of the people here were wholly engrolled by the terror of the flamp att, then impending over them, about the intention of which there could be no doubt. . These reasons so far distinguish the 4th Geo. III. chap. 15, from the latt act, that it is not to be wondered at, that the first should have been submitted to, though the last should excite the most universal and spritted opposition. For this will be found, on the ilricrett examination, to be, in the principle on which it is founded, and in the configuences that must attend it, if pollible, more defiructive than the flamp act. It is, to fpeak plainty, a prodigy in our laws; not having one British Rature.

the unhappy experience of many flater heretofore free, that unless the mot watchful attention be exerted, a new fervitude may be flipped upon us, under the fanction of ulual and respectable terms.

Thus the Cæsars raimed the Rome liberty, under the titles of old and we nerable dignities, known in the med shourishing times of freedom. In mutation of the same policy, James II, when he meant to establish poper, talked of liberty of conscience, the most sacred of all liberties; and had thereby almost deceived the diffenters

All artful rulers, who firive to extend their power beyond its just limit, endeavour to give to their attempts as much femblance of legality as politile. Those who succeed them, may venue to go a little further; for each new encroachment will be strengthened by former. "+ That which is now supported by examples, growing old, will become an example itself," and thus support fresh usurpations.

A free people therefore can never be too quick in observing, nor too firm in opposing the beginnings of alteration either in form or reality, respecting inflitutions formed for their fecurity. The first kind of alteration leads to the last: yet, on the other hand, nothing is more certain, than that the forms of liberty may be retained, when the substance is gone. In government, as well as in religion, "the letter killeth, but the spirit given life."

I will beg leave to enforce this remark by a few inflances. The crown by the conflictation, has the preregative of creating peers. The existence of that order, in due number and denity, is effective to the confliction; and if the crown did not exercise the prerogative, the peerage must have lost its proper influence. Suppose a prince, for some unjust purpose thould, from time to time, advance many needy, profligate wretches a that rank, that all the independent of the house of lords should be destroyed; there would then be a man

NOTES.

rogativ The privileg and wil branchi or alter power ! or rejet appears tence o of com tacking ing to kind, a Her on to be a may be a futur displace

full via

der the

not affinould whole rain by maintain by maintain for a w king in tive in or whe their d

public

of the

m a tim

money the Ru

in time
Oug
watch:
into ca
and ha
from t
no flig
and ha
trifling
ment in
arguma
fufficie
day*,
the firf
I wi

The by par detern

third !

[†] Tacitus.

full violation of the constitution, under the appearance of uling legal pre-

Pater.

e mol

a new

is, un

ettabi

Roma

and w

e mes In ins

nes II.

popery,

te, the

Tenters

10 cx-

limits, mpts as

ollible.

venture

h new

sed by a

w fupd, will

nd thu

never

10F 100

s of al-

ity, te-

or their

f alter-

certain.

may be

is gone. eligion

it given

this re-

Crown,

prerega-

xiftence

and dig-

stutton;

cife that

oft have

h, as n

e. Sup

urpole

tches #

endend

be de

a man

The house of commons claim the privilege of forming all money bills, and will not fuffer either of the other branches of the legislature to add to, or alter them; contending that their power funply extends to an acceptance or rejection of them. This privilege appears to be just but under pretence of this just privilege, the house of commons has claimed a licence of tacking to money bills, claufes relating to things of a totally different kind, and thus forcing them in a manfier on the king and lords. This feems to be an abuse of that privilege, and it may be vattly more abused. Suppose a future house, influenced by some diplaced, difcontented demagoguesin a time of danger, should tack to a money bill, fornething fo injurious to the Ring and peers, that they would not affent to it, and yet the commons bould obitinately inful on it; the whole kingdom would be exposed to rain by them, under the appearance of maintaining a valuable privilege.

In these cases, it might be dissieult for a while to determine, whether the king intended to exercise his prerogative in a confinutional manner or not; or whether the commons infilted on their demand factiously, or for the public good; but furely the conduct of the crown, or of the house, would in time sufficiently explain itself.

Ought not the people therefore to watch? to observe facts? to fearch into causes? to investigate designs? and have they not a right of judging from the evidence before them, on no flighter points than their liberty and happiness? it would be less than trilling, wherever a British government is established, to make use of any arguments to prove fuch a right. It is fullicient to remind the reader of the day*, on the anniversary of which the first of these letters is dated.

I will now apply what has been fand to the prefent quellion.

The nature of any impolitions laid by parliament on these colonies, must determine the delign in laying them.

NOTE.

* The day on which William the third landed in England.

It may not be eafy in every instance to discover that delign. Wherever it is doubtful, I think submission cannot be dangerous; may, it must be right; for, in my opinion, there is no privi-lege these colonies claim, which they ought in duty and prudence more earnestly to maintain and defend, than the authority of the British parlia-ment, to regulate the trade of all her dominions. Without this authority, the benefits she enjoys from our commerce, mult be loft to her; the bletfings we enjoy from our dependence upon her, mult be lolt to us. Her firength mult decay; her glory va-nish; and the cannot futer without our partaking in her misfortune. Let us therefore cherifh her interests as our own, and give her every thing, that it becomes freemen to give or to receive.

The nature of any impolitions she may lay upon us, may, in general, be known, by confidering how far they relate to the preserving, in due order, the connexion between the fe-veral parts of the British empire. One thing we may be allured of, which is this—Whenever she imposes duties on commodities, to be paid only upon their exportation from Great-Britain to these colonies, it is not a regulation of trade, but a design to raise a revenue upon us. Other inflances may happen, which it may not be necessary at present to dwell on. I hope these colonies will never, to their latest existence, want under-standing sufficient to discover the intentions of those who rule over them, nor the refolution necessary for afferting their interells. They will always have the fame rights, that all free states have, of judging when their privileges are invaded, and of uting all prudent measures for preserving them.

Quocircà vivite fortes, Fortiaque adverás opponite pectora rebus.

Wherefore keep up your fpirits, and gallantly oppose this adverse course of oitairs,

LETTER VII.

My dear countrymen,

HIS letter is intended more particularly for such of you, whose employments in life may have prevented your attending to the confideration of some points that are of great and public importance: for many fuch persons there must be even in these colonies, where the inhabitants in general are more intelligent than any other people whatever, as has been remarked by ffrangers, and, it

feems, with reason,

Some of you, perhaps, filled, as I know your breaks are, with loyalty to our most excellent prince, and with love to our dear mother country, may feel yourselves inclined, by the affections of your hearts, to approve every action of those whom you so much venerate and efficien. " A prejudice thus flowing from goodness of disposition, is aniable indeed. I wish it could be indulged without danger. Did I think this polible, the error should have been adopted, and not opposed by me, But in truth, all men are subject to the frailties of nature; and therefore whatever re-gard we entertain for the persons of those who govern us, we should al-ways remember that their conduct, as rulers, may be influenced by human infirmities,

When any laws, injurious to thefe colonies, are passed, we cannot suppole, that any injury is intended us by his majefly, or the lords. For, the affent of the crown and peers to laws, feems, as far as I am able to judge, to have been veiled in them, more for their own fecurity, than for any other purpose. On the other hand, it is the particular bufiness of the people, to enquire and differer what regulations are useful for themselves, and to digest and present them in the form of bills, to the other orders, to have them enacted into laws. Where thefe laws are to bind themselves, it may be expected, that the house of commons will very carefully consider them: but when they are making laws that are not designed to bind themfelves, we cannot imagine that their deliberations will be as * cautious and scrupulous, as in their own case,

NOTE.

 Many remarkable inflances might be produced, of the extraordinary inattention with which bills of great importance, concerning these colonies,

I am told, that there is a wonderful address frequently infed in carry. ing points in the house of commons. by perfons experenced in their afla rs. Opportunities are watched-and fometimes votes are paffed, which, dall the members had been prefent, would have been rejected by a great majority, Certain it is, that when a powerful

NOTE. have passed in parliament; which a owing, as it is supposed, to the bill being brought in by the persons who have points to carry, to artifully framed, that it is not eaty for the member in general, in the haile of bulinels, w

discover their tendency.

The following inflances frew the truth of this remark. When me Grenville, in the violence of refusmation, formed the 4th of Geo, III. chap, 13th, for regulating the Americantrade, the word "Ireland" was dropt in the clause relating to our ing and lumber, so that we could fend thefe articles to no part of Europe, but to Great-Britain. This was to some fonable areilriction, and lo contrarying the fentiments of the legillature for many years before, that it was his prifing it thould not be taken notice of in the house. However the bil paffed into a law. But when the matter was explained, this refliction was taken off by a subsequent att. I cannot politively fay how long alief the taking oil this refliction, as I have not the act, but I think, in left than eighteen months, another attel parliament passed, in which the word "Ireland" was lest out, just as it had The matter being a febeen before. cond time explained, was a tecond time regulated.

Now, if it be confidered, that the omittion mentioned firuck an was one word to very great a part of our trade, it mult appear remarkable; and equally to is the method by which rice became an enumerated commo-

dity. The enumeration was obtained (favs mr. + Gee) by one Cole, acap tan of a thip, employed by a company then trading to Carolina: for feveral thips going from England th ther, and purchasing rice for Portugal, prevents and arti meafure has alw Perhaps for ut. affecting the inat boufe o volence great m caule. Now, paper, ville, a he ende prilar a that not house i heard i Acuctiv Forth Britain as the be righ art of a more p

> terin. The One is PATTICU

> ed the Upon one m hamen ployed on, t tugal, Engla into a CURRED cored confe DATION

I fir got ini tain (nation Ano. granti dy on pinted coone 102 34 and t provid but by

[†] Gee on trade, page 32.

and artful man has determined on any measure against these colonies, sie has always succeeded in his attempt. Perhaps, therefore, it will be proper for us, whenever any oppretive act affecting us is passed, to attribute a to the inattention of the members of the house of commons, and to the male-volence or ambition of some factions great man, rather than to any other caste.

ander.

Carry.

mone,

ete af-

-and

h, fall

Woold

parity,

werful

nich is

ne bills

5 Who

fram-

emben

ick, to

ew the

ten my

setie-

a. III.

Ame-

RE IFOR

fend

pe, but

MDECS-

Fary to

ire for

13 fur-

Botics

he bil

n the

richon

ith. I

alici

as I

in lefs

attal

word:

it had

a fe-

iccom

at the

were

of our

; and

which

NOTH-

12120

acap-

нарыпу

everal

r, and

*1225 / S

Now, I do verily believe, that the late act of parliament, impoling duties on paper, &c. was formed by mr. Grenand his party, because it is evedently a part of that plan, by which he endeavoured to render himself popular at home; and I do also believe, that not one half of the members of the house of commons, even of those who heard it read, did perceive how defirmctive it was to American freedom. Forther reason, as it is usual in Great-Britain, to confider the king's speech as the speech of the ministry, it may be right here to confider this art as the art of a party-perhaps I thould speak more properly, if I was to use another

There are two ways of laving taxes. One is, by imposing a certain fuen on particular kinds of property, to be

NOTE.

ed the aforefaid captain of a leading. Upon his coming home, he polletfed one mr. Lownder, a member of parliament (who was very frequently employed to propare bills) with an opinion, that carrying rice directly to Portugal, was a prejudice to the trade of England, and privately got a clause into an act, to make it an enumerated commodity; by which means he forced a freight to himself. But the consequence proved a valt has to the nation."

I find that this clarife, "privately got into an act," for the benefit of captain Cole, to the "vall loss of the nation," is firsted into the 3d and 4th Ann, chap, 3th, initialed, as art for granting to her majesty a further fablidy on wines and merchandites imported," with which it has no more connexion, than with sath Edward I, the 34th and 35th of Henry VIII, and the 25th of Charles II, which provide, that no person shall be raxed but by himself or his representative.

paid by the user or confumer, orberating the perion at a certain four. The other is, by nopoling a certain fun on particular kinds of property, to be paid by the feller.

When a man pays the first forcestax, he knows with certainty that he pays to much money for a tax. The confideration for which he pays it, is remote, and, it may be, does not occur to him, hie is femiliae, too, that he is commanded and obliged to pay it as a tax; and therefore people are and to be displeased with this fort of tax.

The other fort of tax is fabinished to in a very different manner. The purchaser of an article very seldom reflects that the feller railes his price. fo as to indomnify himfelf for the tax he has paid. He knows that the prices of things are continually fluctuating, and if he thinks about the tax, he thinks at the faute time, in all probability, that he might have pa d as much, if the article he buys had not been taxed. He gets formething vihible and agrecuble for his money; and ray and price are to confounded together, that ne cannot reparate, or does not choose to take the trouble of feparating them.

This mode of taxation therefore is the node fuited to arbitrary and oppressive governments. The love of liberty is so natural to the homen beart, that unfeeling tyranis thank themselves obliged to accommodate their schemes as much as they can so the appearance of justice and reason, and to deceive those whom they resolve to destroy or oppress, by presening to them a milerable picture of freedom, when the inellimable original is loss.

This policy did not escape the crael and rapations. Nero, I hat moufler, apprehensive that his crimes might endanger his authority and life, thought proper to do some popular acts, to tecure the obedience of his subjects. Among other things, says I actus, "he remitted the twenty hish part of the price on the fale of slaves, but rather in shew than reality; for the seler being ordered to pay it, it became part of the price to the borner to."

This is the reflexion of the milici-

MOTE.

. Tacitus's Ann. Book 13, 5 13.

ple gave their infamous emperor full credit for his fall'e generolity. Other nations have been treated in the fame manner the Romans were. The honest, industrious Germans, who are kettled in different parts of this continent, can inform us, that it was this fort of tax that drove them from their native land to our woods, at that time the feats of perfect and indisturbed freedom.

Their princes, inflamed by the luft. of power, and the luft of wealth, two furies that the more they are gorged, the more hungry they grow, transgreffed the bounds they ought, in regard to themselves, to have observed. To keep up the deception in the minds of fubjects, "there must be," fays * a very learned author, "fome proportion between the impost and the value. of the commodity; wherefore there ought not to be an excellive duty upon merchandises of little value. There are countries in which the duty exceeds seventeen or eighteen times the value of the commoduy. In this case the prince removes the illusion. His fubjects plainly fee they are dealt with in an unreasonable manner, which renders them most exquittely sensible of their flavish fituation." hence it appears, that subjects may be ground down into milery by this fort of taxation, as well as by the former. They will be as much impoverished, if their money is taken from them in this way as in the other; and that it will be taken, may be more evident, by attending to a few more confidera-Mons.

The merchant, or importor, who pays the duty at first, will not content to be so much money out of pocket. He therefore proportionably raises the price of his goods. It may then be said to be a contest between him and the person offering to buy, who shall lose the duty. This must be decided by the nature of the commodities, and the purchaser's demand for them. If they are mere luxuries, he is at liberty to do as he pleases, and if he buys, he does it voluntarily; but if they are absolute necessarily in the conveniencies, which die and custom

NOTE.

have made requisite for the confort of life, and which he is not permitted, by the power imposing the duty, to get elsewhere, there the seller has a plan advantage, and the huyer must pay the duty. In fact, the seller is nothing less than a collector of the tax for the power that imposed it. If these duties then are extended to the necessaries and conveniencies of life in general, and enormously increased, the people must at length become indeed "most exquisitely sensible of their shaving function." Their happiness therefore entirely depends on the moderation of those who have authority to impose the duties.

I thall now apply these observations to the late and of parliament, Certain duties are thereby imposed on paper and glass, imported into these colonies, By the laws of Great Bruain we are prohibited to get these articles from any other part of the world. We cannot at prefent, nor for many years to come, though we should apply ourfelves to these manufactures with the utmost industry, make enough ourselves for our own use. That paper and glass are not only convenient, but absolutely necessary for us, I imagine very few will deny. Some, perhaps, who think mankind grew wicked and luxurious, as foon as they found out another way of communicating their fentiments than by speech, and anoither way of dwelling than in caves, may advance to whimfical an opinion, But I prefume nobody will take the unnecessary trouble of confuting them.

From these re marks I think it evident, that we must use paper and glass; that what we use must be British; and that we must pay the duties imposed, unless those who sell these articles, are so generous as to make us presents of the duties they pay.

Some persons may think this aft of no consequence, because the duties are so small. A fatal error. That is the very circumstance most alarming to me. For I am convinced, that the authors of this law would never have obtained an aft to raise so trisling a sum as it must do, had they not intended by it to establish a precedent for suure mse. To console ourselves

NOTE.

with the avalk deli fer for us workman posed by thefe diff eafe, and they are reasonabl conceive hope to ters are c Supposed to regar For who over wh and equ who live Mitutiona that proj

> Aruction ty. If lay a du pence of a ream c lav a do They m thor bef in fome venteen the con have a 1 ny upon a millio their rig ber of p attempt ing it to reasonis contr any rig our ow own po ger on

its being The

knowle that thi establish fubmits more p

his lib It is at tleton.

Gicero † I

Montesquieu'sspirit of laws, book 13, chap. 8.

^{*} Several years afterwards it was as-

with the finallness of the duties, is to walk deliberately into the fnare that is fer for us, praising the neatness of the workmanship. Supposethe duties imposed by the late att, could be paid by these distressed colonies with the utmost eafe, and that the purposes to which they are to be applied, were the most reasonable and equitable that can be conceived, the comrary of which I hope to demonstrate before these letters are concluded; yet even in such a supposed case, these colonies ought to regard the act with abhorrence. For who are a free people? Not those, over whom government is reasonably and equitably exercised, but those, who live under a government to conflitutionally checked and controlled, that proper provision is made against

rt of

tted,

o get

plan

pay

no-

tax

thefe

ecef-

a ge-

the

deed

their

mels

mo-

Ority

tions

rtain

aper

nies,

from

can-

F3 to

our-

lile

our-

aper

but

gine

laps,

and

tiso

their

ano-

wes,

HON.

e the

hem.

evi-

and

Bri-

utios

hele

e us

et of

s are

s the

g to the

have

ng 2

end-

for

elves

15 26.

The late act is founded on the de-Aruction of this constitutional fecurity. If the parliament have a right to lay a duty of four thillings and eightpence on a hundred weight of glass, or a ream of paper, they have a right to lay a duty of any other fum on either. They may raife the duty, as the author before quoted fays has been done in some countries, till it " exceeds seventeen or eighteen times the value of the commodity." In fhort, if they have a right to levy a tax of one penny upon us, they have a right to levy a million upon us: for where does their right ltop? At any given number of pence, fhillings, or pounds? To attempt to limit their right, after granting it to exist at all, is as contrary to reason—as granting it to exist at all, is contrary to jultice. If they have any right to tax us-then, whether our own money thatt continue in our own pockets or not, depends no lon-+ " There ger on us, but on them.

knowledged in the house of commons, that this act was only intended for the establishment of a precedent, that, when submitted to, was to be followed by more productive acts.

more productive acts.

* "For a man to be tenant at will of his liberty, I can never agree to it. It is a tenure not to be found in all Littleton." Speech of fir Edward Coke.

Etiamfi dominus non fit moleflus, tamen miserrimum est, posse. fi velit. -Gicero.

+ Lord Camden's speech.

is nothing which" we "can call our own;" or, to use the words of mr. Locke—"what property have" we "in that, which another may, by right, take, when he pleases, to himself?"

Those duties, that will inevitably be levied upon us—that are now keying upon us—are expressly laid for the fole purpose of taking money. This is the true definition of "taxes."

They are therefore taxes. This inoney is to be taken from us. We are therefore taxed. Those who are taxed without their own confent, expressed by themselves or their representatives, are flaves. We are taxed without our own consent, expressed by ourselves or our representatives. We are therefore—"slaves.

Miferabile vulgus: A milerable tribe.

NOTE.

. "It is my opinion, that this kingdom has no right to lay a tax up-on the colonies."—" The Americans are the fons, not the baltards of England."- The diffinction between legiflation and taxation, is effentially ne-cessary to liberty." "The commons of America, represented in their severalassemblies, have ever been in possesfion of this their constitutional right of giving and granting their own money. They would have been flaves, if they had not enjoyed it." "The idea of a virtual representation of America in this house, is the most contemptible idea, that ever entered into the head of man. It does not deferve a ferious refutation."-Mr. Pitt's speech on the Hamp act.

That great and excellent man, lord Canden, maintains the fame opinion. His speech in the house of peers, on the declaratory bill of the sovereignty of Great Britain over the colonies, has lately appeared in our papers. The following extracts so perfectly agree with, and consist the sentiments avowed in these letters, that it is hoped the inferting them in this note will be excused.

"As the affair is of the utmost importance, and in its confequences may involve the fate of kingdoms, I took the strictest review of my arguments; I re-examined all my authorities, fully determined, if I found myself millaken, publicly to own my millake, and

Three letters from an European traveller in America, to his friend in London-written in the year 1785. (Continued from page 213.)

LETTER II.

Dear friend,

HERE are many things in theory which are not capable of practical proof: thefe, as they contribute little to the benefit of mankind, I rank in the lower class of literature. doubtless remember, when we were schoolmates, how philosophically our professor would harangue upon the original particles of matter, and the fimples of nature. For my part, I find no fuch simples; what is there that is uncompounded? Universal nature is a mixture of contrary ingredients, and to every earthly enjoyment there is a contra-part annexed. These in degree are usually proportionate to

NOTE.

give up my opinion: but my fearches have more and more convinced me, that the British parliament have to right to tax the Americans,"a "nor is the doctrine new; it is as old as the conflitution; it grew up with it; in-deed it is its support." "Taxation and reprefentation are inseparably united. God hath joined them: no British parliament can separate them: to endeavour to do it, is to Rab our

vitals.

" My polition is this-I repeat it-I will maintain it to my last hourtaxation and reprefentation are infeparable-this polition is founded on the laws of nature : it is more, it is itfelf an eternal law of nature; for whatever is a man's own, is absolutely his own; no man hath a right to take it from him without his confent, either expressed by himself, or representative; whoever attempts to do it, attempts an injury; whoever does it, commits a robbery; he throws down the diffinction between liberty and flavery." "There is not a blade of grafs, in the most obscure corner of the kingdom, which is not, which was not ever represented, fince the conflitution began: there is not a blade of grafs, which, when taxed, was not taxed by the confent of the proprie-tor." "The forefathers of the Americans did not leave their native couneach other; and it is often the cafe, that the greatest contrast of pleasure and pain arifes from those objects which lie nearest the heart. How does the mother joy and grieve, yea, as it were, live and die, with the child of her bosom?

When I first perceived the connexion I was forming with America, and how inseparably my affection was united to her interest, I was not infenfible, from the nature of things, to what a viciffitude of passions I was fated. The idea at first startled me; but I at length freely fabruited to what my love had made irrefiffible.

In my former letter I took leave of you, as if with Moles upon the mount, borne away with the rifing glory of America. I now fit down to lay before you in a more humble flyle, those threatening fymptoms of a political and

NOTE.

try, and subject themselves to every danger and diffress, to be reduced to a state of slavery. They did not give flate of flavery. They did not give up their rights; they looked for protection, and not for chains, from ther mother country. By her they expected to be defended in the pollellion of their property, and not to be deprived of it: for, should the present power continue, there is nothing which they can call their own: or, to use the words of mr. Locke, "what property have they in that, which another may, by right, take, when he pleases, to himself?"

It is impossible to read this speech, and mr. Pitt's, and not be charmed with the generous zeal for the rights of mankind, that glows in every fen-tence. These great and good men, animated by the fubject they fpeak upon, scem to rise above all the former glorious exertions of their abilities. A foreigner might be tempted to think they are Americans, afferting with all the ardour of patriotism, and all the anxiety of apprehension, the cause of their native land-and not Britons, striving to stop their missaken countrymen from oppressing others. Their reasoning is not only just-it is, as mr. Hume fays of the eloquence of De-molthenes, "vehement." It is difdain, anger, boldness, freedom, involved in a continual fiream of argu-

noral nat In the civ each state ternal poli own: bu are organ over wh composed of delega body was fuoreme a ing invest when tyr name of fell lhort refliction body, fo to which fice led th raler has rived to h nature of ie should their good fome thin have only their conf judge into and howe the nation yet they each affer powered find it ma the thirtee When I the power ble of the that fuch ple, in de ers, that i convince experienc office, an an immen more con volumes done. I post recor leveral fla for cance discovere licy. It the oldeft

eales the i

the rever

least, bei

but of che

Voi

noral nature, which pain my heart. In the civil conflitution of America, each state, with respect to its own internal police, holds a fovereignty of its own: but, for mutual defence, they are organized into one great body, over which prelide their congress, composed of a proportionable number of delegates from each state. In this body was defigned to be lodged the fuoreme authority of the nation, but being invested with their power, at a time when tyranny had rendered the very name of power unpopular, the flates fell short of the mark, and, by their reflections, incapacitated their roling body, for the discharge of the duty, to which the very nature of their office led them. I am sensible that the raler has no power, but what is derived to him from the people; yet the nature of all government requires that he should have so much as to rule for their good, to encourage the virtuous and punish the vicious. Congress, in some things of the greatest importance, have only a right to recommend to their conflituent affemblies what they judge interesting to the public weal; and however urgent the exigencies of the nation may be with regard to thefe, yet they must pass the litigation of each affembly, before congress are empowered to att; and, even then, we lind it may be the case, that one of the thirteen will negative the whole. When I was first made acquainted with the powers of congress, I was sensible of the defect, and equally fensible that fuch was the jealoufy of the people, in delegating power to their rulers, that nothing but experience could convince them of the millake. experience has already begun to do its office, and by the irreparable lofs of an immense interest, has administered more conviction to the populace, than volumes on the fubject would have done. I mean in the continental impost recommended by congress to the feveral flates. This was an expedient for cancelling the public debt, that discovered great wisdom and found po-It would have done honour to licy. the oldest senate on the globe; for it eales the industrious farmer, and draws the revenue from the opulent; or at least, being laid upon the superfluttes of life, no one pays any part of it Vol. IV. No. V.

cafe.

afure

jects

How

a, as

ld of

nex-

, and

as u-

ifen-

5, 10

Was

me :

d 10

tible.

ve of

ount,

y of

y be-

those

land

every

toa

give pro-

peti-

on of

rived

OWES

they

perty

may,

s, to

eech,

rmed

rights

fen-

men,

k up-

rmer

es. A

chink

th all

llthe

fe of

ions,

oun-

Their

s mr.

De-

s dif-

, in-

argu-

The states foon discovered their interest in this recommendation, and adopted the plan, all except the state of Rhode Island, which has negatived the whole. And there being no authority to remedy the evil, or chastife their Hubbornness, the nation has already lolt a revenue, I prefume of greater value than the state itself. A few more lessons of fuch a serious nature as this, will be likely to convince the people that it is not for their interest in this manner to reflrict the supreme legislature of the nation. Congress must have more than a name or power of recommendation, in order to act for the good of the whole. However, we may perhaps attribute this defect not lo much to a want of wisdom as to those inevitable prejudices to which human nature is incident. At the time when America left her parent country, and for ever diffolved that tender relation which had fo long fubfilled, it was done under the highest provocation; there was the greatest affront offered to human reason and liberty: the British ministry, given up to a spirit of infatuation, afferted a right of making laws binding them in all cases whatever.

From this awful spectre they fled; and in this perturbation of mind, they were driven by the laws of felf-prefervation to form a conflicution of their own. It is not therefore flrange, under these circumstances, that a jealousy of power should be so great as to operate to their difadvantage. with the greatest caution we are endeavouring to thun one extreme, we are almost certain to strike the other. Incidit in Scyllam, dum vult vitare Charybdim. Add to this, that the constitution of civil government has, in all ages of the world, been found one of the most delicate subjects, on which human wisdom has ever been employed; and the prodigal delegation of power has often been attended with the most pernicious consequences. From these considerations I rather think it strange, that the states have not made greater millakes in their confliction, than what at present appear. apology for the people, you will readily fee, refults from the nature of things, rather than from too great a prejudice in their favour. You will not impute it to a want of candour on

the subject, though I pass over many smaller matters, that are not altogether agreeable: for this would introduce a prolix ty not finiable in a letter. Were I to give my opinion with respect to the feveral legislatures individually, I should judge the members, that com-pose the greater part of their assem-blies, much too numerous: if they were leffened half or more, it would expedite their bufiness with less expenfe: nor, if done by the voice of the people, could it in the least endanger their liberties. But, not to enlarge here, I shall take the liberty to observe further upon the public œconomy of the flates. Perhaps never was a people under better advantage to become great and rich than the Americans, or more circumstances found any where, ariling from foil, climate and fituation, to render a people independent of the reft of the world. However, from principles of benevolence, I am no enemy to commerce, when regulated by wisdom and found policy. At present the states appear exceedingly wanting in this economy; and much like the young trader, whose object is to fill his store, without thinking that a day of pay-ment will ever come. The advantage or difadvantage of trade, depends on two things, the circumftances of a people, and the manner in which it is con-ducted. If they are not in polletion of commodities to exchange for what they receive from other nations, and of more than what is necessary for their own consumption; trade, in this case, will not only rob them of the fupports of life, but plunge them into debt. Poland is a living example in proof of this observation; the is polleffed of scarce any trading commodity, except corn, which is one of her capital supports. The lands are chiefly owned by lords, who opprefs their tenants, and take from them this flaff of life, that by it they may feed their own luxury in trade with other nations. Under these circumstances, it would be happy for the Polanders, if they had no trade open with any part of the globe. is not fo with the Americans. T are possessed of a variety of commodities, a confiderable proportion of which may be spared in foreign trade; and to exchange them for the manu-

factures and produce of other nations would be greatly to their advantage, But, in national trade, the export should be made to answer the imports; otherwise it will for ever drain a people of their cath: this will dillure their internal police, and render al-most every member of the community in some degree uncomfortable. There mult be public as well as domeffic aconomy: nor is it possible for a people, any more than a family, to flourish without it. At present the balance of trade lies exceedingly baeavy gainst the states, and it is daily increating; the evil already operates; the pro-pie complain of the great fearcity of cash, but are generally blind to the cause. In almost every ship bound for Europe, their cash is exported in large quantities, and there exchanged, at least in part, for those toys and seperfluities, for which nature has nodemand, and which tend to impoverish the buyer as much as enrich the feller, It would be happy for the flates, were their congress constitutionally authorifed to levy a duty upon all superfluities, that would either wholly d sonrage the trade, or, if continued, serve to lighten their public burden. It is indeed strange that the sensibility of the states has discovered no more jealoufy of this bait when laid by an enemy; for the British nation are ne more friends to America now, that when the fword was unfheathed. All their pacific pretentions are but the product of necessity; their sword faled of conquest, and they are now trying the art of trade; and will you cal it a groundless fear, should I say, that there may be more danger from the quarter, than from their arms? I mem not to infinuate by this, that I am under fearful apprehensions, left ther may again obtain the jurisdiction of the states; but by plunging them deep into debt, bankruptcy will become from quent in the mercantile part of the community; and in every fuch in flance, the public is more or less in jured, not only as it robs them of the cash, but as it will give Great Br tain a foothold in their landed pro perty. For when the commodities an cash of the state fail, this must fecus the creditor; on this is grounded the above observation, that there may be more danger from British trade that

British conquet by the f It is ea under th when t use of to wife pro within 1 dona fe ries wit though, horfe, Great goods o and the appear It woul would t proachi dependi factures

> what ne Thei er conc than w this is Co their cir no less run at When live bey will inc vation is the pab for a pe lately pa opportu as yet, b bad talle present their fur ry thing pifed, ti of their i The cor of peopl and, go carry the triment public in boy is r in her 1 fortune Britain rica for Inperfini

world.

ceive the

British arms: for by the latter they conquered no part of America, but by the former they may acquire much. It is easier for us to injure another under the disguise of friendsh'y, than when there is no fuch artifice made use of to hide the intent. Hence the wise precaution of the Trojan priest against receiving the Grecian horse within the walls : Timeo Danaos et dona ferentes. Trade naturally carries with it the pretext of friendship, though, like the abovementioned horse, it may be charged with death. Great Britain is crowding in her goods of every kind upon the states; and the people, blind to the fraud, appear equally zealous in purchasing. It would be greatly for their interest, would they look forward to the approaching evil that must hence result, depending more on their own manufactures, and purchasing nothing but

ations

antage,

export

nports:

2 peo-

diffunt

der al.

mun ty There

omeliic

ra pen-

Hourith

balance

eating; ne peo-

city of

to the

bound orted in

hanged,

and fu-

s no de-

ooverile

e feller,

s, were

d fcon-

l, ferve

ility of

y an e-

are ne

d. All

but the

ord fail-

OW ITY-

vou call

ay, that

om this

I mean

am un-

eff ther

tion of

in deep

of the

less it

of the

at Bri

ed pro

ties an

ded th

may h

It is

what necessity deniands. The interest of a people has a greater concern in their mode of living, than we are apt to imagine; when this is conformed to, and governed by their circumstances, it is happy; and no less permicious, when suffered to run at large without any fuch rule. When a private person, or family, live beyond their circumstances, ruin will inevitably follow; and the observation is equally true with respect to the public. America lives too fall for a people to young, who have to lately paffed their minority, and whose opportunities of acquiring wealth have as yet, been fo fmall. It discovers a bad taile and great vanity, to think at prefent of imitating older nations in their fuperfluities and grandeur. Every thing of this nature should be defpifed, till their public debt, the price of their redemption, is fully discharged. The commonalty take the higher rank of people for the flandard of fashion; and, governed by a false taste, they carry their imitation to the great depublic interest. Hence the ploughboy is ruffled; and the kitchen maid, in her head-dress, rivals the lady of fortune; and hence it is that Great Britain finds fuch a market in America for those gaudy and nonfenfical superfluities, which are a moth to the world. Did this rank of people conceive the influence which their exam-

ple has on the public welfare, I am fure, if friends to their country, they would fludy the greatest simplicity and frugality of life. I readily confess, the idea I had formed of America, in this respect, was imaginary. When I left my native country, I indulged the pleafurable thought of leaving all the follies and fopperies of fainion behind me; I fancied the American tafte too noble and philosophic to be endangered by any thing in its nature fo perfectly empty; but, to my grief, I find that these have followed, or rather come before me into the country, where I expert to spend the relidue of my life. I am now travelling through the state of Connecticut on my way eastward: a few evenings past I took up my lodging at a plantation about twenty miles from one of their market towns. I was told the town had lately been incorporated with city privileges. My landlord I found in ill humour, expreiling not a little difcontent, with regard to the difficulty of the times; it is natural for me when troubles of any kind appear, to examine into the canfe; in this instance, an indirect method of coming at the matter feemed the most adviseable. I therefore observed to him, that the country had obtained the object of their conflict; their army was now difbanded, in confequence of which, their public taxes were much lightened: befides, his farm appeared exceedingly good and well managed; and under these circumstances we might rationally suspect that his complaints were groundlefs. The good man replied, that, in the most distressing seafon of the war, when he had a foldier to hire and equip for fervice, and when public taxes were the heaviest, he could with much more ease and punetuality discharge his obligations than now. The pork, beef and grain raised on his farm, and carried to market, had annually discharged his public taxes; he observed that few European manufactures were then in the country, and fearee any of the superfluons kind: they were hence necessitated to industry within doors, and obliged to follow the ftricieft rules of domestic They manufactured their aconomy. own apparel, both for male and female with very little exception; and it was then decent and reputable in any com-

pany; but would now scarcely answer for a common dress. My landlord was particular in relating to me the time and circumstances, that first in-troduced his troubles; he had a large family of fons and daughters, two of whom, not long after the declaration of peace, made a vifit to the city; they discovered pleasure and fatisfaction when they went from home, but returned with a very different countenance. The affectionate father immediately enquiring into the cause, found it to be this; the fon had met with an acquaintance of his in the city, who was dreffed in a very genteel fuit of broad cloth and filk; the daughter faw a lady walking the fireet with a new falhioned hat, ornamented with some remarkable taffels, and one of the most beautiful feathers she ever faw. They found the flore where they were to be fold, enquired the price, which they faid was exceedingly low. The good man replied to his fon, that his drefs was such as they could afford, it was neat, plain and manly; and that his character, either as a man of fenfe, or wholesome member of fociety, would never fuffer from that quarter. And turning to his daughter, he observed, that they had a great variety of poultry on the farm, among which there was a rich diverfity of colours, and the might pluck a feather from which the pleafed, would the only be content, but arguments availed little; the discontent diffurbed the tranquility of the house, till the articles were purchased; these, brought into the family, had the like effect upon the other children. The diffatisfaction which the partial hand of a parent creates, began to discover itself in a very ferious manner. The old gentleman now feemed driven by neceifity to go the round in the trade he had begun, and observed, it had ever lince been little short of a continued round of fashions, introduced by the new city on which they hordered. The support of falhion he found to be the heaviest tax that he ever paid; the produce of his farm had always cleared him of the others; but in this it failed. The incomes and charges of his family be found utierly disproport oned, and the balance against him daily increas-He told me that if this loss of interest had been supplied with an in-

crease of family happiness, the exchange would give him no trouble; but the reverse of this was in truth the case; domeliic happiness had for lakes him; contentment, the near companion of fimplicity and frugality, was to more. His family was like a velle in a troubled fea, toffed from fathion to falhion, ever reaching after new and fatisfied with none. He lamented this great and fudden corruption of taffe; the difficulty of flemming the torrent; and that the interest he had acquired by hard industry, should in this manner be walled by produgality.

I conceive it natural for us to pity most, when least able to lend alliftance; I am fore it was fo with me; I more fenfibly felt for the man, because I knew it was out of my power to give relief. And in this painful exercise of mind, I parted from my unfortunate friend. However, the instruction I received was a liberal reward for the sympathetic pain I endured in the conference. In this family I had a striking picture of the community at large; for there is such a likeness between the nature of a family and the body politic, that the faine aconomy that is requisite for the prosperity of the one, is equally necesfary for the other. And the same corruption of tafte, when it is generally diffused through a community, will operate as much to their difadvantage, as it will to the disadvantage of a family or individual.

I am fentible that the popular temark on subjects of this nature is of-couraging; "you may as well stop the course of nature as of fashion, it must and will have its career." I feel she difficulty-however, view it not in fuch a desperate point of light. Public evil, I acknowledge, is not a promiling motive to urge for private reformation; but convince a perlor where his own interest lies, and he will generally attend; or under perfora troubles, point him to a remedy, and

he will usually purfue it.

No one can deny that the interest of every individual depends on his own private economy, and that it all that is requifite to remove the public evil abovementioned. Let that according be generally practiced, on which private interest and domestic happine good wil idea, if natural : gration : is the c happine evil. 1 fib lity, which a this orig nomy. like the dom : fairs ar And th chance. their it be gotte nour, Every thould pollable bred ii domeft ceffary to the taxes, his bu close o favour chafe . BOWELL tranqu may b mathe FAIC W may a degree vannty metho table feen c is exp would into v Bank and th Is non Inde tribut or lo IS not ofthe Carre of bu

ic a

With

throu

happiness are founded, and the public good will doubtlefs follow. And this idea, if juit, certainly affords a very natural and powerful motive of reformation: for here the fame thing that is the cause of private and domettic happiness, is a remedy to the public evil. I am fure every person of senfib lity, may eafily trace the troubles which at prefent threaten the flates, to this origin, the want of domestic aconomy. The Americans, too much like the rest of the world, live at random : their private and family affairs are conducted without method. And this renders it a matter of entire chance, whether they increase or link their interell : and thould an interest be gotten in this way, it merits no honour, and if lost, it deferves no pity. Every member of the community should reduce his affairs as near as pollible to a fyllem, like the well bred merchant, methodife, all his domeftic bufinefs, compute the neceffary expence of his family, bring into the charge the whole of his public taxes, and annually plan and execute his bufinels accordingly; and in the close of the year, if the balance is in his favour, it is his own; he may purchafe with it what he pleafes, without injuring the public, or diffurbing the tranquility of his family. All this may be done without metaphylical or mathematical skill; the most illiterate who have no knowledgem figures, may adjust the matter with a fullicient degree of accuracy. Thave not the vanity, however, to suppose, that this method would provide against inevitable aecidents, and those unforcfeen occurrences to which human life is exposed; but of this I am certain, it would fave men from a thoutand ev is, into which they now incautioully feli. Bankruptey would be left frequent. and the prison, compared with what it is now, would be a lonely habitation. Indeed nothing would fo much contribute to the happiness of domethic life, or to effectually heal the difforder which is now preying upon the political life of the flates. I have long thought it a faller of wonder, that the erronomy of human life, a ference in which pubhe and private happinels is to nearconcerned, is no more flud ed. Without this, men do but bligder through the world; their pullinge is

er-

ble ;

n the

aken

npa-

as ne

effei

hion

new,

inted

n of

the

had

ould

rod .

pity

me; , be-

ower unfal

n my

, the beral

I en-

is fa-

f the

fuch a fa-

it the

or the

neccl-

fame

neral-

, will

ntage,

a fa-

f fe-

IS GIL-

up the

t must

el the

MIG IR

Pub-

a pro-

ic fe-

perior

e wil

TION

y, 204

he ip-

nds oc

that is

e pub-

t that

id. on

porties,

neither direct nor regular; by this defect they facrifice much of their worldly comfort—often violate the facred laws of juffice, and never become fuch wholeforms members of fociety as they might otherwise be. But my letter has already pall the limits I at fivil prescribed; had I not remembered that the great law of our friendship was an unreferved friendship. I should not have ventured to express myself fortully, to one whose skill in the subject so far exceeds my own; but you will pardon the defects, and once more indulge me in the honour to subscribe myself.

your friend and humble fervant, &c. &c. (To be continued.)

On the culture of hops.

With the public arrening could be drawn to the article of hope the molt wholefame ingredient in the wholefomest drink in the world, and the best adapted to the situation of America. Before the revolution, America. Before the revolution, common hops were fold here as 64. 1.2 to 7d. per il. or 4d. flerling. They are now worth double that price, and it is faid that a fulficiency for the demand cannot be procured. The fombern flates might turn fome part of their attention to the cultivation of to important an article, and at 4d. to 5d. flerling, below which they are never likely to fall, they mu't be very profitable to them. They are admiffible, free of duty, in the Beitilh ports, and merchantable hops are worth there 9d. florling per ib. The Superior quality, called Fartham purkets, are fold at five guineas per 110/75. Should the price of good hops, in the American markets, he reduced to 4d, or 1d, therting per th, why may they not, after tupplying our own breweries, be packed and preffed in hogheads, like tohacco, and thipped to England for fale? Tis faid the American hop is flronger than the British; this the brewers can bell determine, Indigo, rasfed in the fourhern flaur, being greatly interfered with, by the imperiations from India to Europe. toharco, being, cotton, and hopen ar come in aid of the planters in the Carolinas and Georgia,

SELECT POETRY.

To the memory of general Greene.

REENE, o'er thy shrine I drop the grateful tear, While retrospection paints thy actions near; Whilft grief spontaneous bids thy country mourn, And wreathe just laurels round thy facted urn. Not to rehearfe thy acts I raise my song, [To abler pens th' extensive theme belong!) But be it mine, to fav, with modell care, Thy worth was genuine, and they heart fincere; To fay, thy banners wav'd with gen'rous zeal, And all thy views were aim'd for public weal. Brave chief diffinguish'd, eminently great, In arms confpicuous, as in arts complete, Thine is the heart felt figh, the pany is thine; To weep thy lofs, 'tis ever, ever mme. Praise is the tribute greatly due thy name, And diffant ages shall record thy fame. Till liberty and freedom cease to glow, "With kindred fire to animate below; "Till virtue's loft 'midft lux 'ry's venal rays, 44 And acts of merit claim no more out praife; " Till vice triumphant reigns superior lord, 64 And patriot zeal shall cease to be ador'd;" Shall thy renown burn with increasing rays, And beam refulgent in meridian blaze; Shine more conspicuous with revolving time, And truth transmit those acts which speak them thine ; Thy worth in elevated firains be fung, And freedom's guardian live on ev'ry tongue. To thee, great chief, to thee be honors paid. And a clamations waft thy glorious fhade To realms of blifs. Ye focial fp rits, halle, Convey the hero thre' th' aerial waste; Convey his foul where peace for ever reigns, Whill earth's fad fons depose his great remains; With facred care transplant your noble guest To heav'n's expansion, and eternal rest; There blifs celeffial shall his toils repay With tranquil joys, 'midfl everlasting day. " I's there that merit meets that honour due, " And there's the laurel, Greene, referv'd for you." XANTHUS.

Savannah, July 18, 1786.

The deferted farm-house-by mr. Freneau.

THIS antique dome, th' unmould'ring tooth of time,

Now level with the dust has almost laid;
Yet, ere 'tis gone, I trace my humble rhyme
From the low ruins that his years have made.

Behold th' unfocial hearth!—where once the fires
Blaz'd high, while yonder wand'ring current froze;
See the weak roof, that abler props requires,
Admits the chilling winds, and fwift defeending
fnows,

Here, to forget the labours of the day, No more the fwains at ev'ning hours repair; But wand'ring flocks allume the well known way To shun the rigours of th' inclement air.

In yonder chamber, half to ruin gone, Once flood the ancient housewife's curtain'd bed-Timely the prudent matron has withdrawn, And each domeltic comfore with her fled.

The trees, the flow'rs, that her own hands had rear'd, The plants, the vines, that were foverdant feen; The trees, the flow'rs, the vines have disappear'd, And ev'ry plant has vanish'd from the green!

So fits in tears, on wide Campania's plain, The ancient millrefs of a world enllav'd, That triumph'd o'er the land, fobdu'd the main, And time himself, in her wild transports, brav'd.

So fits in tears, on Palestina's shore, The Hebrew town, of splender once divine; Her kings, her lords, her triumphs are no more-Slain are her prieffs, and ruin'd ev'ry farine !

Once in the bounds of this half rain'd room Perhaps, fome fwain notiurnal courtfhip made; Perhaps, fome Sherlock mas'd amidft the gloom, Since love and death for ever feek the shade!

Perhaps, some miser, doom'd to discontent, Here counted o'er the heaps acquir'd with pain; He to the dull-his gold on traffic fent, Shall ne'er difgrace thefe mould ring walls again.

Nor shall the glow-worm fopling, funshine-bred, Seek at the ev'ning hour this wonted dome-Time has reduc'd the fabric to a shed . Scarce fit to be the wand'ring beggar's home.

And none but I its piteous fate lament-None, none, but I, o'er its fad ashes mourn. Sent by the muse (the time, perhaps, mis-spent) To shed her latest tears upon its silent urn!

WINTER.

-0-

" Sore pinch'd by winter winds, " How many fink into the fordid hut " Of chearless poverty !"-

BLEAK, o'er the plain, the winds tremendous blow, Of purest white the fleecy show'r descends;

The tyrant frost forbids the stream to flow, And all its horrors rig'rous winter fpends.

The howling wolf his hunger loud proclaims, From far is heard the favage punther's cry; The rav nous bear growls o'er the dreary plains; To fate their fury num'rous victims die,

The keeness hunter dates not take the field:
To man the forests are impervious grown,
Save was to the Indian bids the chimate yield,
And makes the pathless, dreary wilds his own.

Now ye, who fortune's various gifts enjoy, Who balk in funshine of her warmest rays: Ye whom nor tempest, cold, nor want annoy, Whose days glide on in affluence and ease;

Think on the poor, the deflitute, forlorn— Extend your bounty to the wretch diffres'd; Pluck from the tortur'd breaft the cank'ring thorn, By mis'ry pointed, and by care impress'd.

Let not your hearts, by gaiety misled,
Be render'd callous to the tale of woe;
But clothe the naked, give the hungry bread,
Forbid the tears of wretchedness to flow.

For oh! the rigours of the year require

Some fost ring hand, the ling ring wretch to fave:

Leave for a while your mirth, your focial fire,

To refcue fust ring mortals from the grave.

For know your fortune is the gift of heav'n, But not by heav'n for you alone defign'd: In trust for gen'rous purposes 'twas giv'n, And proves a blelling to a gen'rous mind.

Prove yourselves worthy of the sacred trust:
From dire oppression rescue the oppress;
Relieve your fellow creatures, 'tis but just,
And you in blessing will be ever bless.

Prologue, written by a gentleman of New York, and fpoken at opening the theatre, November, 1785.

F all the rare inventions of mankind, Of pow'r to raife, and meliorate the mind. Genius, perhaps, no greater can impart, Than the bleft products of dramatic art; E'er fince the time old Thefpis trod the stage. The bulkin'd muse has charin'd in ev'ry age; Has raught the heart to feel for others' woe, And gen'rous tears in plenteous ffreams to flow; Oft in the pairiot breatl has rous'd the flame That urg'd to deeds of everlalling fame, Made bold oppression hide its hateful head, And planted law and order in its flead; Shown how from vice each fatal error springs, And the pure jovs substantial virtue brings. -The passions here in all their forms appear, Loud, flormy rage, fost grief, and wild despair. Each tender breast their various influence feels, Now melts with pity-new with horror chills, When fell Macbeth performs the must rous deed, What heart so hard that is not feen to bleed? Who views old Lear with ev'ry woe oppress'd, And feels not flrong emotions in his breatt?

Or who the fad Monimia's tale can hear,
And fail to drop the fympathetic tear?
Sometimes the comic muse gay scenes prepares,
With kind intent, to soften human cares;
From real life, each striking portrait draws,
To scourge the soes of virtue's facred laws;
With lively wit inculcates moral rules,
And points her satire at the herd of sools.
Blest, ever blest be the poetic art,
That tends to mend and humanize the heart;
Enlists the passions in the cause of truth.
Withdraws from paths of vice our wand'ring youth;
Protects religion, and supports the laws,
And fires the soul in heav'n-born freedom's cause.

Speech of an Indian chief, on the injustice of the first fettlersof America, in depriving the natives of their lands.

A SSEMBLED, ye Sanops, no more with delight, To follow the deer in his sporting or flight, To range the wide forest, for visit or game, And with the keen arrow emblazon your fame-Methinks on your brows discontent I behold, And grief, like you mountain, its furrows unfold— While bathing its treffes with cryffal fupplies, Its current resembles the gulh from your eyes. Suspend for a moment the plentiful tear, And feather with patience your burdensome care: Believe me, we're made by the Parent above, And plac'd on this fpot by his wifdom and love-Where thro' his indulgence our fathers once found An ample supply from the meadow and mound. Unskill'd in the arts of far regions they stood-And drew from the rivers and forests their food; No fraud or injustice, by science refin'd, Invaded their wishes, or fullied their mind. O'er their native possessions content spread her wing, And fleep on their labours threw fafety's foft fpring; Their title by him who made Indians, was giv'n, And register'd fair in the volume of heav'n. How alter'd, alas! is the scene of our day, To the rovers of violence fallen a prey-With our fquaws and papoos we're obliged to roam, And steal us in dreary recesses a home. Of illands and shores where with bows we once flood, And arrested the slight of the air-ranging brood, We are ravish'd, exil'd from, and torn by a crew, Whom our fires never injur'd, affronted or knew Yet these from their climes for religion (we're told) To murder and rob us most piously roll'd. Religion! O strange! that could thirst for our blood, And scize on our rights, held of nature and God. That spirit, my friends, who encircles us all, And limits our rifing, our standing and fall-Who, calm as an evining that furnmer imparts, Long waiting if justice would visit their hearts, Now fweeps like a tempelt, avenging our cause, And grinds them with trouble's unmerciful jaws.

By pride and ambition tormented and torn, Delpis'd of themselves, of all nations the scorn.

To poverty, tumult and stratagem giv'n, Their councils, perplexity's whirlwind hath driv'n. And seated in ruin, where revenge from us sent, Could not wish to exceed its horristic extent.

How happy were we, in our defarts and wilds, Who, free from grin Hunda's invalions and spoils, Enjoy'd from their womb the unblemished spring, And food unexcis'd, from the hoof or the wing: No haiters, nor persons, among us were bred, No lawyers, nor pensioners, by us were fed, No thorn of contention our tribes as we pass Opposed to concord, veil'd freedom's bright face—Our lakes and their margins smil'd fresh on the day, Unobliged to fasten the vultures of prey.

On the present prospects of America. Inscribed to the hon. Francis Hopkinson, e.g.

USE, firike the lyre-behold the pillars rife, And hft Columbia's fabric to the skies : Wide and more wide, the brilliant dome extends, Its base more permanent, more fix'd its friends: The happy people, fafe beneath its shade, With shouts of joy the edifice pervade, The bells with chearful peals their homage pay, And long processions decorate the way; And shall the muses see, unmov'd, the scene, Nor yield their chap'lets of perpetual green? Shall they alone of all the hofts of fame, Withhold the palm our fages juftly claim? Honour forbids-and mid the waste of time, Protects from ruin that auspicious rhyme, Which fang the roof, as yet to fong unknown, And mingled all its praises with his own. On that gay bosom, still oh muses smile, Whose nervous verse adorn'd the stately pile, Still as it rifes, lot his incense rife, And let him tafte of joy that never dies!

Thou guardian genius of this fertile land,
Who shall hereafter e'er thy pow'r withstand?
What art attempt thy union to divide,
In which at once consist thy strength and pride?
Who dare invade thy wide-extended shore,
Where anarchy and fraud are known no more?
What force shall check thy all-advent'rous sails,
To court, in distant seas, propitious gales?
What adamantine charm thy woods detain,
Whose branches murmur, till they reach the main?
By commerce wasted, or for war unfurl'd,
How bright shall shine thy ensign through the world?
Who can foresee the triumphs of that day,
Whose early dawn emits so fair a ray?

* Indian name for the devil,

What eye can grafp thy all subduing course, Whose youth is manhood, and whose weakness force?

Illustrious statesmen ! ye whose gen'rous souls, No party view, no private aim controuls, Whose steadfast zeal no other object knows, But fuch as from the gen'ral welfare flows; How great the glory you have justly gain'd!
What noble heights your wisdom has attain'd!
Yet more remains—'tis not enough to draw, In pleafing theory the forms of law, Tho' this your name for ever shall enfold; In laurel wreathes and characters of gold; Yet more the praise-if, by experience wife, He most shall love your code, who longest tries \$ If future times, from institutes you plann'd, Behold the virtues flourish in the land. And truth and justice, liberty and peace, Secur'd for ever, in a just increase; Then shall your names, esteem'd almost divine, Thoughev'ry age in hist'ry's annals shine ; And thou, oh muse, still mindful of thy trust, In songs immortal, shalt embalm the just, And mid the archives of perpetual fame, Shall place for ever each deferving name!



Song-By the honourable Francis Hopkinfon, efquirea

SEE down Maria's blushing cheek
The tears of fost compassion slow;
These tears a yielding heart bespeak—
A heart that feels for others' woe.
May not those drops, that frequent fall,
To my fond hope propitious prove?
The heart that melts at pity's call
Will own the softer voice of love.

Earth ne'er produc'd a gem so rare,
Nor wealthy oceam's ample space
So rich a pearl—as that bright tear
That lingers on Maria's face.
So hangs upon the morning rose
The chrystal drop of heav'n refin'd;
A while with trembling lustre glows—
Is gone—and leaves no stain behind.

Foreign Intelligence.

-0---

London Odober 1, 1788.

THE settling of the civil list of France to a particular sun, is a great object of M. Neckar's. Hitherto, it has been indefinite, and the sums of money which have been classed in this arrangement, have considerably added to the national debt. The article of expense in the queen's wardrobe is immense—it being her majesty's custom, however valuable her closhes, never to wear a suit a second time.

The behaviour of the Turks at Choczim may be rated as a prodigy in military hillory. The garrison thereof, being only fix thousand men, have bassled all the efforts of the Russians ever since the beginning of the war, and we are informed by good authority, that when the last letters came out of the place, which was on the 1st inist, the Turkish commandant declared—" that bad as their provisions were, they had enough for forty-sive days longer, and would then, if not relieved by their countrymen, measure swords once more with the joint army of their assailants."

Off. 6, According to letters from Conflantinople, the treaties of peace and commerce between the Ottoman porte and the Swedish nation are revived for fourteen years; in which his sublime highness, the sultan, also flipulates for the regencies of Algiers, Tunis, Tripoli, &c. for the fame period of time. The subjects of the king of Sweden are in confequence thereof to enjoy the fame protection, privileges, and immunities as the most favoured nation in the dominions of the porce. The guarantee treaties of 1740 add 1772, are also revived; and by the additional articles made in the new treaty, the Turks and Swedes are mutual guarantees to each other for their respective dominions in Europe against every power whatever. The Swedish ambassador, who has had the negociation of this treaty, is presented with some valuable presents; and twenty purses of gold have been distributed to his household. his houthold.

It is now afferted without referve in

Paris, that the principal reason which induced the king to retain the archbishop in his ministry, was the expeciation that his personal influence would prevail on the body of the clergy to accede to the king's pecuniary demands. To effect their compliance in this particular, on coming into office, he wrote circular letters to all the bishops, which were calculated to allure some, and intimidate others. The following is a just translation of the answer he received from one in Upper Languedoc. It is handed about in the politic circles, and greatly admired :—

"A bithop who discharges his duty, who loves residence, and is void of court ambition, dreads none of those things you mention. If I confider you as the prime minister, I owe you nothing—as a bishop, I am your senior—and as a christian, I am accountable to none, but God. It is his tribunal alone, I daily endeavour to render propitious,—You and I must senior appear before it. Let us mustally beware; we may neither of us find as much favour there as here, before men. I serve God and the king, I fear, you prefer the will of your sovereign on earth to your heavenly interest; I never will.—Adieu."

The Neapolitans, like all around

The Neapolitans, like all around them, are brushing up their arms, and getting what little flrength they have, ready for action. The new artillery, goo guns of different bore, they buy of Sweden,

04. 7. The emperor of Morocco having for some time past discovered the most hostile dispositions against England, and at the fame time making every warlike preparation, commo-dore Cofby, who commands on the Gibraltar flation, thought it necessary to be very explicit on behalf of his country; and therefore he demanded to know the emperor's object, afferting, also, that if his armed boats prefumed to appear in fleets on the les, and act hostilely against the subjects of Britain, he should immediately order a thip of the line, with some frigues, to attend and deffroy them. The emperor, on receiving this notice, difpatched an ambaffador to commodor. Cofby affuring him that he entertained the most cordial friendship and good will towards his master; nevertheles, if George was determined to go to

war, BOUCE fimila Eght v vowin phet, held d ting h them Real f the m policy to trul felbon er in erders his in a supp barrel dered

with a

rived

the of

conles she de Coper cition mande between amball nifter the pa of Sw have t my," d ipate the ki mande ther b der el greein COURS Ey, as WIT OF Swede ed to

The the named an which by three that ar

month

On the lin On in furns motice, which to have four months' notice, which he would also give on fimilar resolutions, and then "would fight with him, as well as he could;" vowing, however, by his holy prophet, and every obligation which he held dear, that his only object in fitting his numerous licets, was to fend them out to try "if they could not fleal something for him;"—andhere the matter rells at present. But the policy of this country does not choose to trust implicitly to those trisling professons; and therefore the commander in the Mediterranean has received orders to keep a strict watch over all his motions; and he will receive a supply immediately of two hundred barrels of gunpowder, which are ordered to be dispatched to Gibraltar with all possible expedition.

hich

ifhop n that

ail on

to the effect

Mr. on

were stimi-

a just

eived

It is

s, and

is du-

. Void

ne of

confi-

I owe

a your

AVOUT

I mañ

mun.

of us

re, be-

e King.

r fove-

INSCT-

tround

have,

tillery,

cy buy

010000

overed

agains

making

OHERO-

on the

cellary

of this

nanded

affert-

its pec-

ne lea, jefts of

y order

rigates,

be em-

e, dif-

ma dom

reained

d good

thelets,

o go to

From the Hamburgh Gazette, arrived yellerday, by an article dated the oth of Auguil, we learn, that in confrquence of what had transpired of the deliberations of the council held at Copenhagen on thes 4th, and their decifion to afford Ruthathe fuccours demanded by wittue of the treaty fublishing between the two nations, the Swedille amballador applied to the Danish mi-nifer on the subject, and declared, on the part of his maller, 'that the king of Sweden did not think he should have to confider the Danes as an enemy.' The Danish court immediately d spatched a confidential mellenger to the king of Sweden at Helfinfors, demanding a categorical answer, whether his Swedish majesty would confider the court of Copenhagen's agreeing to furnish Rusha with the succours flipulated by the fitblilling treaty, as thetamount to a declaration of war on the part of Denmark against Sweden. The courier was expected to ceturn on the auft of the last month.

The minister's plan for liquidating the national deby, has already produced an income of 100,000l, per annum, which arises from the interest of nearly three millions of three per cent's, that are already purchased.

One factor's house in Dublin, in the linen trade, has stopped for 40,000l. On investigation it appears, that the form they are actually under acceptance for, are not less than 30,000l.

The emperor has gone fuddenly so Mehadia, which place was experting every hour an attack from the Turks. It is believed that the Turks from Jaffy have rotally defeated general Spicny, near Scrojettic, and afterwards marching to Checain, have best the combined army under the prince of Saxe Cobourg and de Soltikow, whose scattered troops the Turks purfued quite to the Polish territories; and that the garrison of Choczim had made a vigorous fally, in which they had deflroyed the butteries newly ruifed by the beliegers, for the purpose of making a breach. It is certain, however, the Turks are flill maffers of Jaffy, and that general Romanzow, whose present position God only knows, has made no attempt to dislodge them. It is equally contain Choczim is not yet taken; and as the very extraordinary Vienna gazettes of the each and and of August (the laft in England) do not mention that place, there is every reaton to fuppole that the intelligence in our privare letters is not only founded on fact, but that matters are worse than they durft miruff the account of by the poll, as the emperor has prohibited all pravate writing on flate affairs,

Od. 8. Allour advices from Germany, both public and private, agree in this, that the Turks never discovered so much activity and courage as in the present war. Their exertions are in fact hardly credible, as they confider their all to be at flake, and are accordingly perfectly ununimous amongst themselves.

Mr. Thomas Barclay, the American conful-general in France, after concluding a treaty with the empenator of Merocco, vifited others of the Barbary flates, and has lately concluded a treaty of peace and commerce for fifty years with the dev of Algiers.

fifty years with the dev of Algiers.

Off. 9. That celebrated little pricely, the rev. Author O'Leary, whose patriotic writings are held in such elimation by the people of Irekand, is nowhere, with some plan for the heater regulation of the larger orders of society, which is find to have received the very warm approbation of the marquir of Brickingham.

American Intelligence.

Boston, November 22.

Samuel Beck, esquire, one of the members of the honourable house of representatives for this town, appeared yesterday in his seat with a complete suit of American manufactured broadcloth, of an elegant fashionable colour. An example worthy of imitation.

The honourable judge Fuller also lately appeared in the hon, house, in a suit of clothes, the entire manufacture of this country, and the produce of his own farm and family. Independent of the patriotism of the example, the fuit looked as well, as if made of foreign superfine broadcloth, His excellency mr. Bowdoin has, we are told, a suit of the same cloth—as has also, mr. Bowdoin, member from Dorchester.

Charleston, (S. C.) Nov. 7.
Commodore Gillon observed, on the last day of the fitting of the house of representatives, that the emission of the paper medium, although extremely beneficial, was found by experience to be too small in quantity: and therefore, if he had the honour of a feat in that house at the next election, he should move for an additional emission.

Philadelphia, November 5. It is with fingular pleafure we inform our readers, that the veffries of the protestant episcopal churches, in this city, have agreed to establish free schools for the instruction of poor children of both fexes, in their refpective congregations, in reading, writing, arithmetic, and the princi-ples of the christian religion. The girls will be taught, besides the above branches of knowledge, such of the domestic arts as will render them afterwards more useful members of fa-milies and of fociety. The schools will be under the direction of the truftees of the protestant episcopal academy; one of the rooms of which is to be appropriated for the reception of the boys of the free schools, funds for the support of these institutions, are to be derived from an annual contribution of 7/6 from each fubfcriber, and from annual charity fer-

mons to be preached in each of the churches. When we confider how much the late diffreffes of our country have increased the number of poor children in this city, and how deficient many of the parents of fuch chil. dren are, in instructing them in useful knowledge, we cannot help rejoicing in the prospect of an establishment, which shall break the entail of ignorance and vice in some, or continue the descent of virtue and knowledge in other families, by placing their children in a fituation to become virtuous and useful members of the community, and to be happy hereafter. It is to be hoped that those religious societies, which have not yet adopted any plan for educating their poor children, will imitate the examples of those societies which have established free schools in our city. It is in this way only, that religious instruction can be communicated, with human learns ing, without the rifk of exciting religious controverly: and when all thedifferent denominations of christians eftablish schools for their poor, all the poor children of the city will be properly instructed.

Nov. 7. Yesterday being the day appointed by the protestant episcopal church, as the annual thanksgiving for the fruits of the earth, divine service was performed, and sermons were preached in all the episcopal churches in this city. His excellency Thomas Misslin, esq. president of this state, and the members of the executive council and assembly, attended public worship in Christ's church, where a well adapted discourse was delivered by the rev. dr. Blackwell.

Nov. 29. At a quarterly meeting of the fociety for the manumission of slaves, and protecting such of them as have been or may be liberated, held at the coffee-house in New York, on Thursday evening the 20th instant, it was resolved unanimously, that the members of the said society will not encourage any vendue-master who shall fell any slave or slaves at public sale thereafter; but will give their business only to such as shall uniformly refrain from a practice so differential and so shocking to humanity,

from a practice and flooring to humanity,

A letter from Georgia, dated the sed September, fays, "we are at present in a state of anxiety and suspense, be-

caufe e nation about (Creek tremel to hold to us b commi deman a comp fuffain made t 66 A from A 2 few (ficial l to the e fer fue and if them, men, p ing, a can be

> this co large q obtain, for the war." A lett tember fowed ed whe threshe bushess this he try for per bush

may, t

fhould

there n

country

Georg

com w

and we

fill it

a war

Our lower a than th and th vegetal quality, hufbane

and on

cause of the uncertainty of the termination of the treaty which is now about to be held. The Indians, Indians, (Creeks) we are informed, are extremely obstinate, and will insist hard to hold the land that was once ceded to us by a part of the nation; and the commissioners will, I suppose, make a demand of another cellion of land, as a compensation for the injury we have fuffained by the incursions they have

made this last year.

the

W

try

100

CI-

il.

ful

ing

nt,

no-

Hie

dge

cir

Ir-

m-

It

fo-

12-

100

of

red

his

can

TH:

igi-

dif-

ef-

the

-01

day

pal

for

rice

ere

hes

mas

ate,

tive

blic

re a

ered

g of

n of

m as

d at

OB

1t, 1t

the

ten-

fhall

fale

ines

frain id fo 2 224 elent , be-

" A gentleman of my acquaintance, from Augusta, who was at my house a few days pall, informed me, that official letters had arrived from congress to the executive, instructing them to offer fuch terms as they think proper; and if the Indians would not accede to them, that they would furnish them with two thousand eight hundred men, pay them, and find them clothing, arms and ammunition. If this can be depended on, which I believe it may, there is a great probability that will take place, which we flould be well able to support, for there never were greater crops in any country, than have been made in Georgia this feafon. It is supposed corn will fell at one shilling per bushel, and we have large flocks of catle : but fill it would, in some measure, injure this country, for the present; but the large quantity of good land we should obtain, would more than compensate for the fatigue and expense of the war."

A letter from New-York, dated September 24, fays, " A farmer here who fowed one bushel of the white-bearded wheat last fall, has now reaped and threshed it, and it yields fifty-three bulhels, thirteen quarts and a half; this he fold to people about the country for feed, at therate of ten shillings per bushel. It was fowed on an acre

and one-eighth of land."

Our city markets are on a medium lower at this early part of the feafon than they were from 1770 to 1775and the provisions, both animal and vegetable, are of a much superior quality, from the improvements in hufbandry introduced fince the peace.

MARRIAGES.

MASSACHUSETTS .- At Boston, Mr. P. J. G. De Nancrede, to Miss Hananh Dixcey : Mr. Simon Hall, to Miss Hall.

NEW-JERSEY .- At New-Brunfwick, Daniel Cooper, Elq. of Long-Hill, Morriscounty, aged 90, to Mrs. Gibb, reliet of Richard Gibb, Efq aged 79; Mr. Thomas Mackanels to Mils Jane Durham.

PENNSYLVANIA .- In Philadelphia, at the Friends' Meeting-house, Market-street, Mr. Sa-muel Fox, to Miss Sarah Plealants.

VIRGINIA.—At Richmond, Thomas Lee, Efq. eldeft fon of Richard Henry Lee, Efq. to Mils Mildred Washington, youngest daughter of Col. John Augustine Washington, and niece to his excellency General Washington; Mr. Richard Brewer, to Mils Ann Blackwell of Maryland.

NORTH-CAROLINA .- At Edenton, David Witherspoon, Esq. attorney at law, to Mrs. Mary Nash, widow of the late Governor

Nash, deceased.

SOUTH-CAROLINA .- At Charlefton, Mr. Philip Hillegar, to Mils Sarah Mann.

DEATHS.

NEW-HAMPSHIRE .- At Portfmouth, Capt. Samuel Dalling; Mrs. Lydia Morris.

MASSACHUSETTS .- At Boston, Mr. Benjamin Adams; Miss Polly Black; Mr. David Watson; Mrs. Ann Crane; Mrs. Jemirna White .- At Halifax, Mr. Benjamin Kent, formerly a barrifter at Law in this flate. - At Cambridge, William Kneeland, Efq. -At Dunstable, John Winslow, Esq. aged 892 -At Salem, Mils Elizabeth Wood. -At New-London, fuddenly, Prosper Wetmore, Elq.

CONNECTICUT. - At Willington, Mr. Jonathan Tuttle, in the 94th year of his age. He furvived the wife of his youth only feven months; who, at the time of hor death, was far advanced in her 93d year.

NEW-YORK .- At New-York, Mr. Moles

Gall.

PENNSYLVANIA .- At Philadelphia, James Potts, Eig. attorney at law, of Potts-Grove. Montgomery county : Robert E. Pine, Efq. an eminent historical and portrait painter.

MARYLAND .- At Queen's Ann's, Patuxent River, Singleton Wootton, Elq. At her feat near Lower-Marlborough, Mrs. Rebesca

Arnold, aged 77.

-At Richmond, Mrs. Hunter, wife of Mr. Miles Hunter of Petersburgh; Mrs. Lettice Ball of Lancaster county; Mr. Gabriel Galt; Dr. Alexander Skinner.-

CONTENTS.

| | Mifcellunies. | |
|------|--|------------|
| 1. | Remarks on modelty, ballsfuiness, diffidence, and the contrary q | 100 |
| 2. | Various characters | 393 |
| 3. | Letter on education | 395 397 |
| 4. | Thoughts on deisin | 397 440 |
| 5. | Plan of a federal univerfity | 442 |
| 6. | Observations on capital punishments | 444 |
| | Letter from an Euorpean traveller in America | 472 |
| | Political Speculations. | |
| | Thoughts on the prefent fituation of the united flates | 401 |
| 9. | Report relative to the cotton manufacture | 405 |
| 10. | Remarks on public credit | 410 |
| | Observations on the new conflitution | 493 |
| | Revolutional papers. | |
| 12. | Letter from lord Howe to dr. Franklin | 409 |
| 13. | Answer to ditto | zbid |
| 14. | Pennfylvaria farmer's letters | 454 |
| | Negro flavery. | 11 |
| 15. | Letter to the prefident, &c. of the Pennsylvania fociety for pron | ofind |
| -0. | the abolition of flavery | 413 |
| 36. | Essay on negro slavery | 414 |
| | and the state of t | 3.4 |
| | Phyfical paper. | 2 |
| 17. | Essay on diseases from the air | 417 |
| 0 | Public papers. | 1 3 |
| +2 | Address to the governor of North Carolina | 428 |
| | Answer to ditto | ibid |
| | Address of the justices of the court of Abbeville | 429 |
| 21 | Affociation of the merchants of Philadelphia to prevent fmuggling | 430 |
| 97. | Petition of the fociety for propagating the gospel | ibid |
| 23. | Infinitions for the deputies appointed by the citizens of North | umber- |
| Wat | Proclamation by the prefident, &c. of Pennfylvania | 434 |
| | Proclamation by his excellency Arthur St. Clair | 439 |
| | Message from the president, &c. of Pennsylvania | 433 |
| 20. | | 434 |
| | Rural concerns. | |
| 27. | . Falls concerning the butter-nut tree | 435 |
| | Method of making foap from myrtle-wax | 435 |
| 29. | Thoughts on the culture of the scarcity root | ibid |
| 30. | On the culture of pumpions | 437 |
| | A chean and very good green paint | ibid |
| 31. | A cheap and very good green paint Remarks on the culture of burnet grafs | |
| 32. | On the culture of hops | 438 |
| -0 | Poetry. | |
| | | |
| 34. | To the memory of general Greene | 478 |
| 35. | . The deferted farm house | |
| 36. | Winter | 479 |
| 37 | Prologue, written by a gentleman of New-York | 480 |
| | Speech of an Indian chief On the prefent profests of America | 481 |
| 710. | Ou the present prospects of America | A0E |